Titel

Development of early diagnostic systems for Ankylosing Spondylitis

Dissertation zur Erlangung des Grades des Doktors der Naturwissenschaften der Naturwissenschaftlich-Technischen Fakultät III Chemie, Pharmazie, Bio- und Werkstoffwissenschaften der Universität des Saarlandes

> von Frau MSc. Yeon Joo, Kim Saabrücken 2012

Tag der Kolloquiums: 16. 07. 2012 Dekan: Prof. Dr. Wilhelm F. Maier Berichterstatter: Prof. Dr. R. Bernhardt, Prof. Dr. E. Meese Vorsitz: Prof. Dr. A.K. Kiemer Akad. Mitarbeiter: Dr. G.-W. Kohring "If we knew what it was we were doing, it would not be called research, would it?"

Albert Einstein

CONTENTS

CONTENTS	i
ABBREVIATIONS	iv
ZUSAMMENFASSUNG	vi
SUMMARY	
List of Figures and Tables	viii
1. INTRODUCTION	1
1.1. Introduction of AS	1
1.1.1. What is SpA?	1
1.1.2. Pathogenesis of AS	2
1.1.2.1. Accepted hypothesis for the pathogenesis of Ankylosing Spondylitis 1 – Autoimmune disease (AID)	3
1.1.2.1.1. Introduction of autoimmune disease	3
1.1.2.1.2. Examples of autoimmune disease	4
1.1.2.1.3. Correlation between AS and AID	7
1.1.2.2. Accepted hypothesis for the pathogenesis of Ankylosing Spondylitis 2 –	0
Infectious disease	9
1.1.2.2.1. Brief introduction of infectious disease	10
1.1.2.2.2. Examples of infectious disease	11
1.1.2.2.3. Correlation between AS and Infectious disease	12
1.1.2.3. Correlation between hypothesis 1 and hypothesis 2 on AS pathogenesis	13
1.2. Diagnosis of AS	14
1.2.1 Current criteria	15
1.2.1.1. Traditional criteria - Amor's criteria and ESSG criteria	15
1.2.1.2. Recently developed criteria and other diagnosis methods	16
1.2.2. Potential DNA markers for AS diagnosis	18
1.2.2.1. Reported DNA markers for AS diagnosis	18
1.2.2.2. Limitation of HLA B27 and the necessity of DNA markers	19
1.3. Therapeutics against AS	20
1.3.1. Current protocol – conventional therapy	20
1.3.2. Why early diagnostics is important for the therapy of AS?	22
1.4. Immunoglobulin gene and chromosomal abnormality	22
1.4.1. Brief introduction of the immunoglobulin heavy chain locus	22
1.4.1.1. Germline gene structure	24
1.4.1.2. V-(D)-J recombination	25

1.4.1.3. Class switch recombination (CSR) mechanism	27
1.4.1.3.1. CD40L – CD40 interaction	29
1.4.1.4. Analysis of immunoglobulin repertories usage	30
1.4.2. Brief introduction of chromosomal abnormality	31
1.4.2.1. Types of chromosomal abnormality	31
1.4.2.2. Chromosomal 14 abnormality and related diseases	31
1.4.2.3. Paracentric inversion	33
1.4.2.3.1. The mechanism of paracentric inversion	33
1.4.2.3.2. Related diseases	34
1.5. Diagnosis using Q-PCR	35
1.5.1. Brief introduction of Q-PCR	35
1.5.2. Some examples of Q-PCR diagnostics	36
1.5.3. Con and pros of Q-PCR analysis comparison with other strategy of diagnostics	37
1.6. Aim of the Study	39
2. MATERIALS and METHODS	41
2.1. Investigation of VH gene usage	41
2.1.1. Subjects	41
2.1.2. cDNA preparation and PCR primers	42
2.1.3. VH library construction	45
2.1.4. Sequence analysis	48
2.1.5. Quantitative PCR (Q-PCR)	48
2.1.6. PCR to identify incorporation of CDC42 BPB intron fragments	50
2.1.7. Primer locations and Hypothetical gene structure	51
2.1.8. Statistics	52
2.2. The investigation of abnormal VH gene features on AS, SpA and RA	53
2.2.1. Study subjects	53
2.2.2. Quantitative PCR (Q-PCR)	54
2.2.3. The investigation of CD40L expression in AS, SpA and RA patients	55
2.2.4. Statistics	56
Reagents	57
3. RESULTS	58
3.1. Results of VH gene usage assays of patients with AS	59
3.1.1. PCR results of VH gene usage	59

3.1.2. Confirmation of previous VH usage experiments	61
3.1.3. Q-PCR with individual samples	62
3.1.4. VH2 ^{ab} fragment bacterial cloning	64
3.1.5. Sequence analysis	66
3.1.6. PCR analyses to identify the incorporation of CDC42 BPB intron fragments	72
3.1.7. Unusual VH gene rearrangement hypothesis in patient with AS	73
3.2. Comparative investigation of patients with axial SpA (pre-AS and AS)	
and RA patient	75
3.2.1. CDC42 BPB intron fragments expression on SpA patients	75
3.2.2. Q-PCR to investigate CD40L expression	79
3.2.3. The individual results using PR3	81
3.3. Investigation of VH2ab gene and CD40L gene expression in increased sample	83
4. DISCUSSION	86
(Summary)	86
4.1. Unusual immunoglobulin (Ig) gene rearrangement and recombination	87
4.2. Ig class switch recombination (Ig CSR) deficiencies	92
4.3. B cells are involved in AS/SpA pathogenesis	96
4.4. Chromosome 14q32	98
4.5. Unique VH region genes are construct unique V segment in AS patient	100
4.6. Possible application of the obtained results	103
4.7. Outlooks	106
5. REFERENCES	109
6. APPENDIX	138
Supplementary data	139

ACKNOWLEDGMENT

ABBREVIATIONS

- AID Autoimmune disease
- Anti CCP anti-cyclic citrullinated protein antibodies
- AS Ankylosing Spondylitis
- ASAS Assessment of SpondyloArthritis international Society
- BASDAI Bath AS Disease Activity Index
- BCR B-cell receptor
- **CD** Cluster of Differentiation
- CDC42BPB CDC42 binding protein kinase beta
- **CRP** C-reactive protein
- **CT** Computed tomography
- Ct Cycle threshold
- CTL Cytotoxic T lymphocytes
- DH Immunoglobulin diversity region gene
- DZ Dizygotic
- ERAP1 Endoplasmic reticulum aminopeptidase 1
- ESR Erythrocyte sedimentation rate
- ESSG European Spondylarthropathy Study Group
- HC Healthy control
- HLA Human Leukocyte Antigen
- HLA-B27 Human Leukocyte Antigen B27
- HuPo Human acidic ribosomal protein
- IBD Inflammatory Bowel Disease
- Ig Immunoglobulin
- IgC Immunoglobulin constant domain
- IgH Immunoglobulin heavy chain
- IgV Immunoglobulin variable domain
- IgVH Immunoglobulin variable heavy chain
- IL Interleukin
- JH Immunoglobulin joining region gene
- LMP Large multifunctional protease subunits of the proteasome
- MG Myasthenia Gravis
- MHC Major Histocompatibility Complex

- MRI Magnetic resonance imaging
- MS Multiple sclerosis
- MZ Monozygotic
- NSAIDs Non-steroidal anti-inflammatory drug
- PBC Primary Biliary Cirrhosis
- PBMC Peripheral blood mononuclear cell
- PCR Polymerase chain reaction
- PsA Psoriatic Spondylitis
- RA Rheumatoid Arthritis
- RAG Recombination activating genes
- **ReA** Reactive arthritis
- RF Rheumatoid factor
- **RSS** Recombination signal sequence
- SLE Systemic Lupus Erythematosus
- SNP Single-nucleotide polymorphism
- SS Sjogren's syndrome
- ${\bf SpA-Spondyloarthropathy}$
- SPARCC Spondyloarthritis Research Consortium of Canada Magnetic Resonance Imaging
- Index for Assessment of Spinal Inflammation in AS
- TAP Transporters associated with antigen processing
- TCR T cell receptor
- Th17 T helper type 17 cells
- TNF Tumor necrosis factor
- Type1 diabetes insulin-dependent diabetes mellitus

ZUSAMMENFASSUNG

Spondylitis ankylosans (AS), die häufigste Form der Spondylarthritis (SpA), ist eine chronisch entzündliche Autoimmunerkrankung (Arthritis). AS betrifft hauptsächlich die sarkrolitischen Gelenke und die Wirbelsäule.

In der vorliegenden Arbeit wurden erstmals die variablen Segmente der schweren Kette (IgVH) von Immunglobulin in peripheren mononukleären Blutzellen (PBMCs) von AS Patienten analysiert, um eine frühe Diagnostik für AS zu entwickeln. Wir haben drei Primersätze (PR1, PR2 und PR3) designed, die Homologien zu spezifischen Stellen in dem VH-Segment aufzeigen. Die Ergebnisse der quantitative PCR (Q-PCR) zeigten, dass die in AS Proben einmalig reorganizierten VH2 Transkripte etwa zehnmal staerker überexprimiert wurden, als Kontrolproben von gesunden Spender. Dies führte uns zu der Hypothesen, dass die parazentrische Inversion auf Chromosom 14 und / oder ein Klassenwechseldefizit (class switch rekombination deficiency) mit AS Anfälligkeit in Verbindung gebracht werden könnte. Desweiteren hat die Überexpression des CD40L-Gen unsere Hypothese erhaertet. Der quantitative Vergleich zwischen den relativen Genexpressionlevels bei axialer AS, RA-Patienten und gesunden Spendern zeigte, dass die neu entwickelten Primerpaare in der Systementwicklung der Früherkennung des AS angewendet werden können. Zukünftige Studien werden sich auf die weitere Untersuchungen der Diagnose von AS mit den entwickelten Primernsätzen und die Relevanz unsere bisherigen Ergebnisse für diePathogenese des AS konzentrieren.

SUMMARY

Ankylosing spondylitis (AS), a prototype of spondyloarthritis (SpA), is a chronic inflammatory arthritis that mainly affects the sarcroiliac joints and the spine.

In this study, in order to develop an early diagnosis system for AS, which is known as an autoimmune disease, immunoglobulin variable heavy chain (IgVH) segments were analyzed in peripheral blood mononuclear cells (PBMCs) of patients with AS. We designed three sets of primers (PR1, PR2 and PR3) targeting the unique VH segment in AS patients. Quantitative PCR (Q-PCR) results revealed that uniquely rearranged VH2 transcripts were about ten times over expressed in AS samples as compared to healthy donor controls. This led us to the hypothesis that the paracentric inversion on chromosome 14 and/or a class switch recombination deficiency might be associated with AS susceptibility, and this is supported by the overexpression of CD40L. The comparison between relative gene expression amounts in axial AS, healthy donors, and RA patients suggests that newly designed primers could be employed in early diagnosis system development. Future studies will focus on establishing a general AS diagnostic scheme using developed primer sets and the relevance of our findings to AS pathogenesis.

List of Figures and Tables

Figure 1. Antigen recognition by B cell and T cell receptors are completely different. A) B cells directly bind to antigens using B cell receptors . B Cells produce antibodies as both cell surface receptors and secreted Ig molecules. B) T cells use their antigen-specific T-cell receptors (TCR) and co-receptors (CD4, CD8) to recognize antigens. The CD8+ T cell subset recognizes antigens presented by MHC class I molecules and the CD4+ T cell subset recognizes antigens presented by MHC class II molecules.

Figure 2. Stages of B cell maturation and structure of an immunoglobulin molecule. A) B cell lineages in B cell development and maturation process. B) Immunoglobulins are Y-shaped proteins. Each Ig molecules have two heavy chains and two light chains connected by disulfide bonds (V: variable region, C: constant region), C) Immunoglobulin variable region (V) exons are produced by V-(D)-J rearrangement. Subsequently, the VH segments join with the constant (C) region genes. The different Ig isotypes are generated through class switch recombination. (IgM to IgG, IgA and IgE)

Figure 3. RAG mediated V(D)J recombination mechanism. V(D)J recombination is initiated by RAGs, and RRS is conservative heptamer or nonamer sequences and it guide recombination mechanism (RAGs: recombination activating genes, RSS: recombination signal sequence).

Figure 4. Further maturing and diversifying process of Ig. After the RAG-mediated V(D)J recombination process is completed, Ig gene segments undergo further maturation and diversified processes. In vivo, class switch recombinations induce B lymphocyte activation, producing IgG, IgA, and IgE from IgM and IgD.

Figure 5. Paracentric inversion product (a) and paracentric inverted insertion product (b). The paracentric inverted insertion is indistinguishable from paracentric inversion, and if these are paracentric inverted insertion heterozygotes, the risk of the actual genetic abnormality occurrence increases to 15% of individuals.

Figure 6. The isolation process of PBMCs from blood samples. PBMCs were isolated by Ficoll-Paque density centrifugation from nine healthy donor and eight patient blood samples.

Figure 7. Schematic outline of the strategy used for the construction of VH2ab library. The total RNA was extracted from PBMC of 8 patients with AS. The locations of PCR primers on the variable region genes are shown. The list of all primers used for the construction of the library is given in Table4. Three-step PCR reactions were performed. The first PCR step comprised 30 reactions for amplification of V gene repertoire, which were cloned into pIT2 phagemid.

Figure 8. Hypothetical VH2 gene structure in patients with AS. Three sets of primers, based on the Ig gene sequence analysis, were designed for PCR and Q PCR. Open triangles, PR1; closed triangles, PR2; grey triangles, PR3.

Figure 9. Schematic diagrams of expected PCR products. Expected band sizes were: i) 252bp by PR1, ii) 300bp by PR2, and iii) 330bp by PR3. The numbers indicate that the gene fragments are: 2) VH2*70, 3) Inserted CDC42BPB fragment, 4) DH, 5) JH, and 6) C epsilon

Figure 10. VH2ab region was overexpressed in patients with AS. In comparison with VH gene expression in PBMCs samples from healthy donors and AS patients, VH2ab genes were overexpressed exclusively in AS patients (patient sample numbers 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, and 8); N=9 of healthy donors and 8 of AS patients. The results confirmed the previous study showing VH3 was dominantly expressed (HC: healthy control; AS: ankylosing spondylitis patient; VH: variable heavy chain)

Figure 11. The relative expression levels of VH gene in AS patients and healthy controls. The relative amount of transcripts of target genes compared with those of a housekeeping gene (HuPo: human acidic ribosomal protein) was calculated as follows; $\Delta Ct=Ct$ (experimental)-Ct(housekeeping), R=2-(ΔCt). The data show the mean and standard deviations of triplicate PCR amplications.

Figure 12. Q-PCR was performed with individual cDNA from each PBMC of healthy donors and AS patients, using primers specific for VH2^{ab} genes. The relative amounts of mRNA of VH2^{ab} genes to HuPo were calculated as above. The relative amounts of mRNA of VH2ab genes to HuPo in AS patients were significantly higher compared to healthy donors (P<0.0001); N= 9 of healthy donors and 8 of AS patients.

Figure 13. Vector map of pIT2 and cloning; 1) Vector map of pIT2, 2) The purified DNA template was bacterially subcloned into bacteria; A: cut out of pIT2 phagemid with Nco I and Xho1 B: VH2ab region PCR purified product (expected length: 330bp).

Figure 14. Examples of colony PCR products were cloned into pIT2 vectors and 100 successful VH2ab-inserted colonies were selected by colony PCR analysis using VH2ab primer.

Figure 15. The sequence analysis of VH2^{ab}. This short fragment (252bps) from CDC42 BPB was found in between VH2 and JH3

Figure 16. Sequence alignment. Among 100 sequences, 48% revealed a short fragment from CDC42 BPB genes incorporated into major parts of cloned VH2^{ab} PCR products. Sequence mismatch is indicated by the shade of gray (yellow indicates no difference; darker color reflecting less matched region; L: library; number: colony number)

Figure 17. CDC42 BPB intron sequences were inserted into Ig genes in AS patients. PCR was performed with cDNA from PBMCs of healthy donors and AS patients, using primers specific for CDC42 BPB genes and Ig C epsilon genes (No bands were detected in healthy controls).

Figure 18. Proposed gene structure of rearranged VH2^{ab} genes in AS patients. CDC42 BPB intron fragments could be paracentrically inverted into VH2 genes. Both genes are located in chromosome 14q32. The sequence homology search revealed possible RSS sequences close to the inserted CDC42 BPB intron fragment. The resulting rearranged Ig gene contains part of the VH2 genes, CDC42 BPB intron sequences, DH6, JH3, and Cɛ in this order

Figure 19. Results from Q-PCR products with individual samples by primer set 1 (PR1). PR 1 covers the VH2 germ line region relative amount of VH2ab transcript, which was significantly higher in axial SpA patients. Axial AS group contains early stage AS and AS patients. * p<0.01, **p<0.05, ***p<0.001 (Kruskal-Wallis test (non-parametric ANOVA) and Dunn's multiple comparison test)

Figure 20. Q-PCRs using PR2 and PR3. The relative amounts of PCR products using primer set 2 (PR2) and primer set 3 (PR3) were significantly higher in axial SpA patients compared with HC, RA patients. * p<0.01, **p<0.05, ***p<0.001 (Kruskal-Wallis test (non-parametric ANOVA) and Dunn's multiple comparison test)

Figure 21. The relative amounts of PCR products of CD40L were significantly higher in patients with AS, Δ Ct for each sample (experimental and housekeeping) is calculated by subtracting the Ct values of the experimental gene (CD40L) from that of the housekeeping gene HuPo.

Figure 22. The result of PCR and Q-PCR using primer set 3: A) relative amounts of transcripts using PR3 for individual samples and B) electrophoresis on a 1% agarose gel.

Figure 23. Amplification plots of PR3 results, using analysis by Mx300P software; A) healthy control sample, B) RA patient sample, C) pre- AS sample, 4) AS patient sample.

Figure 24. Comparison of AS, RA and HC (healthy control) using VH2ab transcript level (samples : 49 AS, 50 RA and 50 HC).

Figure 25. Comparison of AS, RA and control by CD40L and CD40 transcript levels (samples: 49 AS, 50 RA and 50 HC)

Figure 26. Recombination signal sequences are conserved heptamer and nonamer sequences that flank the gene

segments encoding the V, D, and J regions of Ig. According to the 12/23 rule, the arrangement of RSSs in the Ig heavy chain gene segments precludes direct V to J joining (M amino acid sequence A or C).

Figure 27. V region gene segments are joined by the recombination process. Recombinational signal sequences allow taking place. The joining of V and J segments creates a functional V region exon. Binding together the RSSs through 12-23 rules creates DNA looping ((1) to (4)), after which DNA intervening is repeated and a functional V region exon is generated (5).

Figure 28. Sequence analysis. 252bp of CDC42 BPB sequences identified a heptamer-12bp spacer-nonamer RSS motif in CDC42 BPB genes.

Figure 29. Unique antibody rearrangement may occur in patients with AS. The sequence analysis and homology search proposed that possible paracentric inversion of CDC42 BPB intron fragment to VH2 genes. The numericals indicate the gene fragments are: 2) VH2, 3) CDC42BPB, 4) DH, 5) JH.

Figure 30. Class switching is preceded by transcriptional activation of heavy chain C-region genes; A) naive B cell-transcribed heavy chain μ and δ at low rate, B) IL-4/IL-13 signal and B cell-activating signals, such as CD40-CD40L interaction, T cell and bacterial infection, give rise to C ϵ transcription.

Figure 31. T- and B-cell interaction and signals for IgE production: (1) presentation, MHC class II molecules and recognition by the TCR, (2) CD40L expression. CD40L-induced aggregation of CD40 then triggers expression (3) of B7 (CD80), (4) amplifies cytokine synthesis, (5) produces IL-4 in conjunction with CD40 ligation (signal 2), and triggers the IgE isotype switch, B-cell proliferation, and expansion of the IgE-producing clone.

Figure 32. Genes on chromosome 14q3. The distance between CDC42BPB and IgVH2 is around 1.5K to 2K.

Figure 33. Human antibody VH region genes are constructed from variable gene segments. Normal antibody formation (Right panel). Expected AS patient antibody formation (Left panel). Abnormal rearrangement of V gene segments might affect the rest of the Ig production process resulting in: 1) autoimmune antibody production in AS patients, 2) abnormalities in AS patients and 3) failure to produce complete Ig molecules

Table 1. Classification and diagnosis criteria for SpA

Table 2. Immunoglobulin variable gene usage skewed in particular autoimmune diseases.

Table 3. Genes on chromosome14 and associated diseases.

 Table 4. Demographics and clinical characteristics of subjects

Table 5. Primer sets for investigation of immunoglobuline VH region usage

Table 6. Secondary PCR primers for bacterial clonning

Table 7. House-keeping gene primer for Q PCR

Table 8. Primer sets for confirmation of CDC42BPB incorporation

Table 9. The demographic and clinical characteristics of patients and HC

Table 10. Primer sets to investigate CD40L expression

Table 11. Relative transcript values for individual samples of healthy controls AS patients

Table 12. Normalized expression value relative to patients $2^{(-\Delta\Delta Ct)}$

Table 13. Normalized expression values relative to patients $2^{(-\Delta\Delta Ct)}$

Table 14. Comparison of AS, RA and control by VH2^{ab} transcript level ($R=2^{(-\Delta\Delta Ct)}$)

Table 15. Comparison of AS, RA and control by CD40L and CD40 transcript level ($R=2^{(-\Delta\Delta Ct)}$)

Table 16. Number of subjects in terms of levels of Ig VH2^{ab} gene expression

Table 17. Comparison between traditional diagnostic factors and novel approach

(Suppl. 1 Relative gene expression amounts for individual samples, primer set 1)

(Suppl. 2 Relative gene expression amounts for individual samples, primer set 2)

(Suppl. 3 Relative gene expression amounts for individual samples, primer set 3

1. INTRODUCTION

1.1. Introduction of AS

1.1.1. What is SpA?

In white population, spondyloarthropathy (SpA) prevalence is 1.9% (USA population only: 0.6-0.9%) and it is the most frequently developed rheumatoid disease (Braun *et al.*, 1998). About 30 years ago, SpA was separated from the range of rheumatoid arthritis (RA) because it has particular common features such as inflammatory back pain (Moll *et al.*, 1974; Davis *et al.*, 2003). SpA is composed of ankylosing spondylitis (AS), reactive arthritis (also called Reiter's syndrome), arthritis with inflammatory bowel disease (IBD or Crohn's disease), and arthritis with psoriasis (Braun and Sieper J, 2007).

The main link between SpA subtypes is associated with the HLA-B27 gene and the populations with positive HLA-B27 have a 20 times higher risk developing SpA (Braun *et al.*, 1998). However, there has been still remaining questions for the role of HLA-B27 in SpA. In the general population, fewer than 5% of HLA-B27 positive individuals develop SpA, although 20% in AS patients' relatives who are positive with HLA-B27 develop SpA (Linden *et al.*, 1983). Epidemiology studies of patients in Middle East, West Africa and of African-Americans have shown that there is low association between the presence of HLA-B27 and SpA development in those areas (Reveille and Maganti, 2009; Gunal *et al.*, 2008; López-Larrea *et al.*, 2002; Díaz-Peña *et al.*, 2008). These data implicate that other genetic and/or environmental factors are concurrent on SpA development.

The entire MHC genes effect on SpA is estimated at about 50% (Brown et al., 1997; Brown

et al., 2000) and the overall risk of HLA-B27 for SpA is only about 40% (Brown *et al.*, 1997; Reveille and Maganti, 2009). These estimations imply that the other MHC genes play an important role on SpA.

1.1.2. Pathogenesis of AS

The estimated prevalence of AS in worldwide ranges from 0.3 up to 0.9% (Braun *et al.*, 1998; Calin A, 1998) and 0.5% in white Europeans is (Thomas and Brown, 2010). Among the SpA subtypes, AS has the highest frequency and it also shows the higher severity of clinical symptoms (Braun *et al.*, 1998; Braun and Sieper J, 2007). It is also known as highly heritable (Brown, 2008). In 1997, twin studies demonstrated 97% heritability (Brown *et al.*, 1997) and more recent studies have suggested that the heritability of AS is greater than 90% (Brown, 2000).

For the last 40 years, HLA-B27 gene is considered as the most significant genetic factor on AS pathogenesis (Reveille and Maganti, 2009). About 90% of AS patients are identified as HLA-B27 positive (Reveille and Maganti, 2009). As compared to other types of SpA, value of HLA-B27 gene proportion with positive in AS patient is relatively high: reactive arthritis (70% in white people), psoriatic spondylitis (60-70%), acute anterior uveitis (50%), peripheral PsA (25%), peripheral enteropathic arthritis (no association at all) (Reveille, 2009). However, although HLA-B27 is essential in AS, this cannot give a clear explanation on genetic epidemiology and pathogenesis of AS (Reveille, 2009). Studies with HLA-B27 positive monozygotic (MZ) and dizygotic (DZ) which have concluded that AS is developed significantly less in DZ (12.5%) than in MZ (63%) (Brown *et al.*, 2000). These results implicate that AS is considerably influenced by other genetic factors.

Two main hypotheses have received widespread acceptance for explaining etiology of AS.

One assumes that AS is an autoimmune disease and this is supported by many possible genetic predispositions (Arnett, 1993). Several genes in AS patients with a presumable higher risk of predisposition have been suggested which can contribute to AS pathogenesis, including HLA-B27 (Reveille and Maganti, 2009). The other one is related to the infectious etiology. This is based on the clinical association between AS and other SpA subgroups which had already established as an infectious pathogenesis, such as reactive arthritis (Mielants *et al.*, 1987; Bauer and Engleman, 1942; Paronen, 1948). Furthermore, the close link between inflammatory bowel disease and AS also support the latter hypothesis of an infectious etiology (Mielants *et al.*, 1987).

1.1.2.1. Accepted hypothesis for the pathogenesis of Ankylosing Spondylitis 1

- Autoimmune disease (AID)

1.1.2.1.1. Introduction of AID

AID is a clinical syndrome which is initiated by a loss of immunologic tolerance to selfantigens (Anaya, 2010). These defective immune systems are thought to be multifactorial because these are derived from the combination of genetic factors and various other factors (e.g. environment or viral infection) (Vyse and Todd, 1996; Davidson and Diamond, 2001). Several genes in the major histocompatibility complex (MHC) coding region which are represented into the class1 (HLA-A, B, C) and the class 2 (la, HLA-D) are known to contribute the most of autoimmune disease susceptibilities (Tiwari and Terasaki, 1981) and this is the reason why AS has been considered as a kind of autoimmune disease.

1.1.2.1.2. Examples of AID

More than 40 autoimmune diseases are classified in nature and 4-7% of the population suffer from it worldwide (Vyse and Todd, 1996; Sinha *et al.*, 1990). Rheumatoid arthritis (RA), Graves' disease, insulin-dependent diabetes mellitus (Type1 diabetes), pernicious anemia, systemic lupus erythematosus (SLE) and Multiple sclerosis (MS) represent about half of 40 or more autoimmune diseases (Wandstrat and Wakeland, 2001). Except for a few special cases like autoimmune lymph proliferative syndrome, multiple susceptibility genes are required to the occurrence of autoimmune diseases (Davidson and Diamond, 2001; Encinas and Kuchroo, 2000; Becker, 1999).

MHC-class1 related autoimmune diseases are divided into two main categories (Sinha *et al.*, 1990). The first group is HLA-B27 related spondyloarthropathies, which includes ankylosing spondylitis, Reiter's syndrome and reactive arthropathy. The second group is represented by psoriasis vulgaris (chronic stationary psoriasis) and diseases which are included in this group are related with HLA-B13, 16 and 17 (Sinha *et al.*, 1990).

The MHC-class 2 associated group is much bigger than the class 1 group. This group comprises organ specific autoimmune diseases and systemic autoimmune diseases (Sinha *et al.*, 1990). Organ specific autoimmune diseases are distinguished by autoantibody pattern. Insulin-dependent diabetes mellitus and MS are affiliated with it (Sinha *et al.*, 1990). On the other hand, the systemic disease group is generally affected by the interaction between various autoantibodies and protoplasmic molecules involved in protein production (via DNA replication, DNA transcription and mRNA translation) (Sinha *et al.*, 1990).

Although in most autoimmune diseases it has already reported that there is a particular linkage with MHC class 1 or 2 (Klein and Sato, 2000), it is insufficient to explain completely

the occurrence of autoimmune disease (Sinha et al., 1990; Klein and Sato, 2000). To lead a self-tolerance destruction and outbreak of autoimmune disease, other genes such as TNFalpha or complements are necessary (Davidson and Diamond, 2001). Mice genetic engineering studies have suggested that at least 25 different genes can contribute to the predisposition of autoimmunity (Davidson and Diamond, 2001). Most of these genes are related with cytokines, antigen co-receptors, co-stimulatory molecules and apoptosis promoter (Davidson and Diamond, 2001).

From the beginning to the chronic stage of an autoimmune disease, it is often detected that the increase number of B and T cells targetng to autoantibodies (Moudgil and Sercarz, 1994; Lanzavecchia, 1995) and subsequently result in the change of participant cells, cytokines or other inflammatory mediators (Davidson and Diamond, 2001). Once B cells acquire autoreactivity by somatic mutation during a germinal center response, they act as an antigen presenting cell and generate novel peptides (Vanderlugt *et al.*, 2000, Liang and Mamula, 2000). These peptides activate T cells and this response activates the B cell again (Vanderlugt *et al.*, 2000, Liang and Mamula, 2000). Additional auto reactive B cells present epitopes until the numerous autoantigens are produced (Davidson and Diamond, 2001). Acquired or inherited immune deficiency like the existence of MHC susceptibility allele or an abnormal function of T cells or B cells, are known as a crucial determinant for autoimmune disease susceptibility (Davidson and Diamond, 2001).

Until now, it has not yet been established that a certain antigen becomes an autoimmunity targeted antigen (Davidson and Diamond, 2001). Furthermore, the target antigens have not been identified in most of autoimmune diseases (Davidson and Diamond, 2001). Therefore, up to now most researches have concentrated on the lymphocytes specific activity under the autoimmune disease condition (Davidson and Diamond, 2001) and numerous B and T cell self epitopes have been identified (Sinha *et al.*, 1990).

6

In B cells and T cells, self and non-self discerning methods are completely different (Davidson and Diamond, 2001; Sinha *et al.*, 1990).



Figure 1. Antigen recognition by B cell and T cell receptors are completely different. A) B cells directly bind to antigens using B cell receptors . B Cells produce antibodies as both cell surface receptors and secreted Ig molecules. B) T cells use their antigen-specific T-cell receptors (TCR) and co-receptors (CD4, CD8) to recognize antigens. The CD8+ T cell subset recognizes antigens presented by MHC class I molecules and the CD4+ T cell subset recognizes antigens presented by MHC class II molecules.

As seen in Figure 1a, when B cells are activated by foreign antigens, they directly bind to these indigene antigens by using membrane located immunoglobulin molecules which are called B cell receptors (BCR) (Healy *et al.*, 1997). In case of T cells, indigene antigens are concealed (Babbitt *et al.*, 1985, Townsend *et al.*, 1985). To be recognized by T cells, antigens must split into simple peptide fragments which then interact with MHC class 1 or class 2 associated antigen-presenting cells (Figure 1b) (Bjorkman *et al.*, 1987; Brown *et al.*, 1993; Scott *et al.*, 1998). After the MHC class 1 or 2 molecules receive those antigen signals, they become a target for CD8+ (cytotoxic) and CD4+ (helper) T cells (Babbitt *et al.*, 1986). T cell

coreceptors CD4 and CD8 are T cell surface glycoproteins binding to the same MHC peptide as the T cell receptors (TCR). As the key components of the acquired immunity, there is little doubt that both B and T cells have an essential role on auto-immunity. However, up to now the underlying mechanisms of B and T cells mediated auto-immunity is not fully understood. Although some autoimmune antibodies were identified and it is clear that they have a pathological role on disease effectors phase (e.g. rheumatoid factors), these antibodies alone could not to explain the autoimmunity development (Sinha *et al.*, 1990). Instead, some evidences have been suggesting that the activation of CD4+ T cells induce most immune responses (Sinha *et al.*, 1990). And a more recent study has suggested that the prevention of B cell responses by the destruction of T cell regulation toward antigens might develops autoimmune diseases (Foreman *et al.*, 2007).

1.1.2.1.3. Correlation between AS and AID

In the Annals P. T. 1977, Fan *et al.* reported a marked decline of T lymphocytes percentage in AS patient's peripheral blood as compared with healthy donor's (Fan *et al.*, 1977). It can be supported by the fact that T lymphocytes are negatively associated with C reactive protein (CRP) (Toussirot *et al.*, 2000) and the elevation of CRP level is a common feature of AS patient (Mortensen and Gewurz, 1976). However, this is controversial issue because many of AS patients have showed no increase of CRP (Sonkar *et al.*, 2008). Most recent research has suggested that bacteria or auto-antigen may act to be a stimulatory factor for Th1 cell, however the relevance of Th1 cell and AS progression is unclear and certain antigen has not yet been detected (Appel *et al.*, 2009).

The identification of interleukin-23 receptor (IL-23R), endoplasmic reticulum aminopeptidase 1 (ERAP1) and IL-1 draw attention to T cell concerning on AS development

8

(Colbert *et al.*, 2010). In 2007, WTCCC and TASC confirmed the association with ERAP1 and AS by association scanning (WTCCC and TASC, 2007). In 2009, association study on 992 AS cases from Canada (Maksymowych *et al.*, 2009) and family based association testing (Tsui *et al.*, 2010) gave further confirmation of the strong association between AS and ERAP1 and between AS and IL-23R as well.

ERAP1 and IL-23R have been known to act as an enhancer of Th17 cells which support Th17 cells survival and also stimulate IL-17 production (Colbert *et al.*, 2010). In 2007, Wendling observed significantly increased IL-17 level in the AS patients serum (Wendling *et al.*, 2007). In addition, the increasing number of IL-17 producing Th17 cells in synovial fluid and tissues from spine of AS patients were detected (Appel *et al.*, 2011). However, many questions are still unanswered because a closed link between IL-23 and AS has been confirmed in several studies for Spain (Rueda *et al.*, 2008), Canada (Rahman *et al.*, 2008) and United Kingdom (Karaderi *et al.*, 2009) but for some ethnic groups were failed (e.g. Korean (Sung *et al.*, 2009)) or not yet been proved (Caucasian) (Appel *et al.*, 2011).

B cells contribute to the pathogenesis of autoimmune diseases in a various way such as autoantibody production, cytokine release, and antigen presentation to auto reactive T cells (Baeten *et al.*, 2008). Although specific autoantibodies for AS have not yet been identified, mice model studies have suggested that humoral autoimmunity is involved in AS pathology (Shi *et al.*, 2003; Zhang *et al.*, 1998). Autoimmune arthritis induced mice model study by O'Neill et al (O'Neill *et al.*, 2005), recently demonstrated that B cells contribute to the pathology of arthritis both by production of specific antibodies and by presentation of autoantigen and subsequent activation of T cells.

Some studies showed the increase of spontaneous production of immunoglobulin in patient of AS (Wendling *et al.*, 1996; Veys and Leare, 1973). B cells hyperactivity and increased proportions of peripheral B cells in AS patient were detected (Byrom *et al.*, 1979). And

immunoblast have been reported in AS patients' lymphocytes (Eghtedari *et al.*, 1976). However, the notions of B cells involvement in AS is still controversial (Veys and Leare, 1973; Eghtedari et al., 1976; Byrom et al., 1979) and further investigations are needed.

1.1.2.2. Accepted hypothesis for the pathogenesis of Ankylosing Spondylitis 2

- Infectious disease

SpA includes several related disorders: AS, reactive arthritis (ReA), psoriatic arthritis, arthritis related to inflammatory bowel diseases and undifferentiated SpA (Kim *et al.*, 2005). Each subgroup of SpA are sharing certain clinical features such as eye involvement and enthesopathy and also having a strong association with HLA-B27 (Kim *et al.*, 2005; Dougados and Baeten, 2011).

A possible mechanism in HLA-B27 related autoimmune disease pathogenesis, the molecular mimicry principle has been suggested by López-Larrea *et al* in 1998. They suggested that those antibodies induced by bacterial infection might cross react with HLA-B27 and this reaction could provoke autoimmune diseases (López-Larrea *et al.*, 1998). This suggestion is supported by the sequence homology between peptides from HLA-B27 and from a part of peptides of enterobacteria (Scofield *et al.*, 1995), Chlamydia (Ramos *et al.*, 2002) and cytokeratin (Wildner *et al.*, 2002).

Although ReA is well known that triggered by gram-negative bacteria infection such as *Yersinia enterocolitica, Salmonella, Shigella, Campylobacter* or *Chlamydia trachomatis* (Kim *et al.*, 2005; López-Larrea *et al.*, 1998) and transgenic animal experiments confirmed that the environmental trigger is necessary for the AS provocation (López-Larrea *et al.*, 1998), the relationship between antecedent infection and AS remains still unclear (Kim *et al.*, 2005).

1.1.2.2.1. Brief introduction of infection and autoimmune disease

Infectious diseases are resulted from the growth and action of viruses, bacteria, and mycoplasma in the body (Cohen and Williamson, 1991). Within the subject, each antibody could recognize only a single type of antigen (Cohen and Williamson, 1991). Therefore, if the level of certain antibodies against specific agent is significantly increased and it is considered that the infection is caused by that agent (Ershler *et al.*, 1984). As regard the discrepancy of the autoimmune disease rate between monozygotic twins (in case of major autoimmue diseases, 50 to 70 or even 80% of monozygotic twins are disagreement), there are a number of studies have been devoted to the search for triggering factors and most of the studies have targeted infectious factors (Bach, 2005).

Three sets of representative mechanisms for which explain the relation between infection and autoimmune disease have been proposed (Kim *et al.*, 2005). First, polyclonal B or T cell activation was observed in some autoimmune disease especially some forms of systemic lupus erythematosus (Shlomchik *et al.*, 1990; Bach *et al.*, 1998). The second is antigen molecule mimicry which is derived by sequences homology between bacterial or viral proteins and self protein. The similarities between a numbers of sequences from bacterial or viral proteinsand autoantigen sequences have already been identified (Fujinami and Oldstone, 1989; Oldstone, 1998). Homology was found between streptococcal proteins and heart autoantigens in rheumatic fever patients (Dale and Beachey, 1985). Strong homology between lipo-oligosaccharide and *Campylobacter jejuni* was also found. *Campylobacter jejuni* is a very well known cause of intestinal infections in the Guillaine Barre´ syndrome (Neisser *et al.*, 2000). The third mechanism is associated with infection-mediated inflammation by which the immunogenicity

of target organ increases against autoantigens (Kim *et al.*, 2005). Mice model study using *Coxsackie B3* virus infection showed that the cardiomyositis by *Coxsackie B3* was developed in two phases, first viral and second autoimmune response (Wolfgram *et al.*, 1985). However, the cases of human autoimmune disease which are related with infection-mediated inflammation mechanism have not yet been identified (Bach, 2005).

1.1.2.2.2. Examples of infectious arthritis

Yersinia enterocolitica infection is known to be associated with ReA patients from Finland, other Scandinavian countries, Europe and North America (Dumonde, 1986). In the part of Germany and Canada, *Salmonella* and *Shigella* are usually known as a cause of acute enteritis (Marks *et al.*, 1980) and it was also reported that *Chlamydia trachomatis* infection lead to ReA in the UK (Keat, 1983). Also K *et al* demonstrated that 80% of patients with *Yersinia*-related arthritis were positive for HLA-B27 (Also *et al.*, 1981). Therefore, it has been assumed that the molecular mimicry between HLA-B27 and *Yersinia enterocolitica* might play a role on HLA-B27 associated arthritis (Welsh *et al.*, 1980).

It has already confirmed that *Chlamydia* organisms are the commonest triggering agents in ReA. In synovial tissues and peripheral blood of ReA patients, *Chlamydia* DNA, mRNA, rRNA, and intact *Chlamydia*-like cells were identified (Gérard *et al.*, 1998; Kuipers *et al.*, 1998; Schumacher *et al.*, 1988).

And it has been reported that the major component of the outer membrane of Gram-negative bacteria, lipopolysaccharide, in synovial tissue can be act as a potential macrophage stimulator and also can induce inflammatory cytokines (Colmegna *et al.*, 2004). Macrophage stimulation by lipopolysaccharide seems to be induced by inflammatory erosion in a joint via synovial fibroblast (Kim *et al.*, 2005). Recently, Zhang *et al* (2004) observed that the

synovial fibroblast infection by *Salmonella typhimurium* mediates osteoclast differentiation and activation (Zhang *et al.*, 2004).

Infectious pathogenesis of AS was originally addressed in support with the similarities of the clinical and genetic aspects between ReA and AS (Sieper *et al.*, 2002). The etiology of ReA was established that the gastrointestinal or genitourinary *Shigella flexneri* infection precedes this syndrome (Bauer and Engleman, 1942; Paronen, 1948). In which the pathogenesis of AS, *Klebsiella pneumonia* was suggested by serologic studies. A high prevalence of *Klebsiella pneumonia* and *Klebsiella* antibodies were detected in AS patients (Sieper and Braun, 1995; Benjamin and Parham, 1990; Brown, 1997; Ebringer, 1992) but several attempts have been failed to confirm this hypothesis (Stone *et al.*, 2004).

1.1.2.2.3. Correlation between AS and Infectious disease

The idea that bacterial infections are involved in the AS (or SpA) pathogenesis is based on the possibility that certain bacteria activates only the immune system of HLA-B27 positive individuals but not that of HLA-B27 negative individuals (López-Larrea *et al.*, 1998) and this might be induced by sequences similarities between self and non-self protein. These sequences homologies so called molecular mimicry has been often detected (Uksila and Toivanen, 1996) and if the sequence homologies (e.g, homology between HLA-B27 and *Klebsiella pneumoniae* nitrogenase (Ewing *et al.*, 1990), *Escherichia coli* OmpA protein (Yu *et al.*, 1991) or bacterial outer membrane protein YadA (Yersinia adhesin, previously called Yop1) (Lahesmaa *et al.*, 1991)) are existed, this can lead B cells or T cells antigenic cross reactivity and subsequently autoimmune diseases are occured (López-Larrea *et al.*, 1998). This molecular mimicry theory between host protein and viral protein sequences has been explanation of a role for HLA-B27 and bacteria in the pathogenesis of AS (Fujinami *et al.*, 1983; Fujinami and Oldstone, 1985).

In addition to genetic factors, environmental factors are important because autoimmune disease can be induced from the ectopic expression of MHC class 2 molecules by nonspecific inflammation or the molecular mimicry which is attributed by sequences homology between bacterial or viral proteins and self protein (Davidson and Diamond, 2001). Although a direct relation has not yet been established, HLA-B27 protein sequence shares five or six amino acids with a *Klebsiella pneumoniae* nitrogenase protein (Schwimmbeck *et al.*, 1987; Sinha *et al.*, 1990) and *Klebsiella pneumoniae* infections in AS are specified example of molecular mimicry (Schwimmbeck *et al.*, 1987).

1.1.2.3. Correlation between hypothesis 1 and hypothesis 2 on AS pathogenesis

HLA-B27 associated diseases are often regarded as an autoimmune disease (Sieper and Braun, 1995; Benjamin and Parham, 1990; Brown, 1997; Ebringer, 1992). However, even if HLA-B27 gene families are directly related with AS, it alone is insufficient to explain the AS pathogenesis (Calin A, 1988). So it has been suggested that the molecular mimicry between viral protein and HLA-B27 may play an important role on the AS pathology (Ringrose, 1999) and to support this, various theories have been postulated to explain the possible functions of HLA-B27 on the molecular mimicry (Ringrose, 1999).

First theory assumed that HLA-B27 gene has a T cell restricting activity. The presentation of bacterial peptide to B27 or this presentation itself could restrict CD8+ CTL response or induce counteraction to self peptides presented by B27 (Blaauw *et al.*, 1990; Scofield *et al.*, 1993; Scofield *et al.*, 1995). Second theory assumed that HLA-B27 could be a antigenic peptide. HLA-B27 itself acts as a source of antigens and MHC class 2 were presented to

bacterial activated CD4+ T cell and this may produce autoimmune signals (Davenport, 1995; Parham, 1996). Thirds theory considered that HLA-B27 could be either a T cell restricting agent or an antigen. A certain bacteria may induce antibodies and activated antibodies operate against HLA-B27 because of the sequence similarity and this can be a trigger of autoimmune response (Schwimmbeck and Oldstone, 1987). However, there is still considerable ambiguity with regard to the role of HLA-B27 on autoimmune disease as well as AS pathogenesis.

1.2. Diagnosis of AS

The delays in diagnosis of the AS in HLA-B27+ patients and HLA-B27- patients are respectively estimated as 8.5 and 11.4 (Feldtkeller *et al.*, 2003). The onset age of AS is 24.8 years in B27+ patients and 27.7 years in B27- patients however AS has been usually diagnosed at the average age of 33.2 years and 39.1 years respectively (Feldtkeller *et al.*, 2003; Guillemin *et al.*, 1990). For the females patients, the average onset age of AS is 24.2 years, and it is slightly earlier than in the male patients (25.7 years) (Khan, 2002). The delay in diagnosis of the disease is 11.4 years for HLA-B27- population and 8.5 years for HLA-B27+ population, respectively (Feldtkeller *et al.*, 2003).

There are a number of possible reasons for the long delay in a diagnosis of AS. The main reason is the lack of specificity of the most common represents symptom, low-back-pain (Rostom *et al.*, 2010). In addition, the radiographic changes which are mainly using for diagnosis are developed very lately in the course of AS (Rostom *et al.*, 2010). However, the most of the existing criteria for diagnosis of AS apply this lately detected radiographic changes as a critical criterion. Therefore, using these criteria to the diagnosis of AS is inappropriate at an early stage (Khan, 2002; O'Shea *et al.*, 2007). Furthermore, most of using criteria for diagnosis were firstly set up for the purpose of the classification so that the proper

diagnosis cannot be ensured (Dougados and Gossec, 2007).

1.2.1. Current criteria

1.2.1.1. Traditional criteria - Amor's criteria and ESSG criteria

Two representative criteria have been used to classify SpA, Amor's criteria (Amor *et al.*, 1990) and European Spondylarthropathy Study Group (ESSG) criteria (Dougados *et al.*, 1991). Amor's criteria listed clinical symptoms, radiographic findings, genetic background and response to treatment. Each signs has the contribute point (1 or 2) and a patient who scored 6 or more is classified as SpA patient (Rostom *et al.*, 2010; Amor *et al.*, 1990). In the case of ESSG criteria, a patient who have at least one major and one minor criterion is classified as having SpA on the premise that he/she has a inflammatory low back pain and/or peripheral arthritis (Rostom *et al.*, 2010; Dougados *et al.*, 1991). Modified New York criteria can be also used to classification of SpA (Van der Linden *et al.*, 1984; Rostom *et al.*, 2010). This criteria classified patients on the basis of sacroiliac joint involvement and if a patient is radiological detected bilateral sacroiliitis grade 2 or higher or unilateral sacroiliitis grade 3 or 4 is classified as having SpA (Van der Linden S *et al.*, 1984) (Table 1).

Table 1. Classification and diagnosis criteria for SpA

Criteria		Ref
Amor's criteria	The total number of	Amor(1990)
Clinical symptoms	points is 6 or more than	
Lumbar or dorsal pain at night or morning stiffness in the lumbar	the patient as having	
and	SpA	
dorsal region (1)		
Asymmetric oligoarthritis (2)		
Buttock pain, unspecified (1)		
Alternating buttock pain (2)		
Sausage digit (2)		
Heel pain or other enthesopathy (2)		

16
16

Iritis (2)		
Nongonococcal unethritis or cervicitis within 1 month before the		
onset		
of arthritis (1)		
Acute diarrhea within 1 month before the onset of arthritis (1)		
Past or current psoriasis and/or balanitis (2)		
Radipgraphic findings		
Sacroiliitis (bilateral grade 2 or unilateral grade 3) (3)		
Genetic background		
Presence of HLA-B27 and/or family history of SpA/AS/IBD (2)		
Response to treatment		
Clear cut improvement within 48h after NSAID intake or rapid		
apse		
of the pain (within 48h) after NSAID discontinuation (2)		
ESSG	Patient who have at	Dougados(1991)
Major criteria	least one major and one	
Inflammatory back pain	minor criterion is	
Synovitis that is asymmetric or that predominates in the lower	considered to SpA	
limbs	patient	
Minor criteria		
Family history of SpA, Psoriasis Urethritis, cervicitis or acute		
diarrhea		
within 1 month before arthritis oneset		
Chronic inflammatory bowel disease		
Alternating buttock pain		
Enthesopathy		
Radiographic sacroiliitis, bilateral grade ≥ 2 or unilateral grade ≥ 3		
New York modified criteria	Definite AS:	Linden(1984)
Clinical criteria	radiographic criterion	
Low back pain: present from for more than 3 months, improved	plus at least one	
by exercise and not relieved by rest	clinical criterion	
Limitation of lumba spine motion in the sagittal and frontal		
planes	Probable AS: all three	
Limitation of chest expansion relative to normal values for age	clinical criteria or only	
and sex	the radiographic	
Radiographic criteria	criterion	
Bilateral sacroiliitis grade ≥ 2 or unilateral sacroiliitis grade 3 or 4		

*Brackets refer to points

1.2.1.2. Recently developed criteria and other diagnosis methods

In 2009, Assessment of SpondyloArthritis international Society (ASAS) criteria were developed and it does not essentially demand the presence of radiographic sacroiliitis (Rudwaleit *et al.*, 2009). According to the ASAS criteria in 2009, patient has a chronic (more than three months) back pain and age at onset less than 45 years can be classified as an axial SpA either in the presence of sacroiliitis (both definite radiographic sacroiliitis and active inflammation of sacroiliac joints on MRI screening) or without radiographic detection but in

the presence of HLA-B27 plus at least two other SpA features (Rudwaleit *et al.*, 2009). The features of SpA include i) Clinical symptoms: Inflammatory back pain, uveitis, psoriasis, arthritis, enthesitis, dactylitis etc, ii) Genetic background: HLA-B27 and family history, iii) Response to treatment: NSAIDs and iv) Elevated CRP (Rudwaleit *et al.*, 2009). In the diagnosis of AS, sacroiliac joints and the spine are most important sites (Van der Heijde *et al.*, 2007).

To identify sacroiliitis (sacroiliac joint involvement), radiographic imaging is inevitable (O'Shea *et al.*, 2007). Current available imaging methods to identify sacroiliitis are plain radiography, quantitative SI scintigraphy, computed tomography (CT), and magnetic resonance imaging (MRI) (O'Shea *et al.*, 2007; Inanc *et al.*, 2005). However, those modalities have also difficulties in diagnosis. By using plain radiography, the anatomy of SI joints is too complicate to imaging sacroiliitis (Inanc et al., 2005). Quantitative SI scintigraphy is quite sensitive but it has low specificity due to the bone turnover (Braun *et al.*, 1998; Braun *et al.*, 2000; Khan, 2002). CT could be useful for the bony change detection but MRI is superior to CT to identify abnormalities caused by inflammation (O'Shea *et al.*, 2007; Braun *et al.*, 1998; Braun *et al.*, 1998;

The use of magnetic MRI is the most effective way on the basis of the combination with different criteria, symptoms and laboratory test results for example erythrocyte sedimentation rate (ESR) or CRP level (Rudwaleit *et al.*, 2004; Rindfleisch and Muller, 2005). There have been used 3 available scoring for the MRI based assessment, which are the ASspiMRI-a, the Berlin method and SPARCC (the Spondyloarthritis Research Consortium of Canada Magnetic Resonance Imaging Index for Assessment of Spinal Inflammation in AS), however it has not yet been selected one preferred method and more studies are needed (Van der Heijde *et al.*, 2007). In addition, MRI is often limited to patients with metal implants, with pacemarker or with claustrophodia and it is also time consuming and high priced technique

(O'Shea et al., 2007).

1.2.2. Potential DNA markers for AS diagnosis

1.2.2.1. Reported DNA markers for AS diagnosis

Several studies have reported that the total immunoglobulin level was elevated in AS patients (Cowling *et al.*, 1980; Franssen *et al.*, 1985; Collado *et al.*, 1987; Sanders *et al.*, 1987; Hocini *et al.*, 1992). The changes in various inflammatory cytokine levels are also detected. Cytokine profiling study in AS patient serum showed that IL-17, TNF- α , IL-12p40 and IL-6 were significantly over expressed than controls and IL-1 β , IL-4, IL-15 and IFN- γ were increased, which corresponds with the inflammatory symptom severity (Hueber *et al.*, 2007). In 2007, ERAP1 and IL-23R were identified as an excellent biological candidate by WTCCC/TASC genome-wide scanning (WTCCC and TASC, 2007). ERAP1 is involved in MHC Class I presentation by its peptides trimming function and it induces the down-regulation of inflammatory cytokines such as IL-1 (Cui *et al.*, 2003), IL-6 (Cui *et al.*, 2003) and TNF receptor 1 (TNFR1) (Cui *et al.*, 2002).

The association of IL-23R with AS has been supported by recent evidence of the Th17 cell involvement in AS (Thomas and Brown, 2010). Additionally, it has been reported that IL-23R also engaged in not only AS (Cui *et al.*, 2002) but also the other disease which are frequently occur with AS patient or in their family for example inflammatory bowl disease (IBD) (Rahman *et al.*, 2008; Dubinsky *et al.*, 2007), psoriasis (Cargill *et al.*, 2007) and psoriatic arthritis (Rahman, 2011). Following complete genome wide study by TASC confirmed the association between AS and SNPs in IL-23R at chromosome 1p23 and ERAP1 at chromosome 5p15 (Reveille *et al.*, 2010). In 2008, Sims et al conducted a meta-analysis in

2675 AS cases and the result revealed that IL-1 α implicated in susceptibility to AS (Sims *et al.*, 2008) and the most recent study confirmed the association between IL-1 α and AS (Kim *et al.*, 2008).

There are several reports about the possible involvement of other genes to AS susceptibility and disease development (López-Larrea *et al.*, 1998). Among the MHC genes, the large multifunctional protease subunits of the proteasome (LMP2 and LMP7) and the transporters associated with antigen processing (TAP1 and TAP2) were suggested. Through the genome wide screen in 1998, the putative non-MHC gene clusters which located on 16q snd 4q chromosomes were mentioned (López-Larrea *et al.*, 1998).

1.2.2.2. Limitation of HLA B27 and the necessity of DNA markers

About 4 decades have passed since Caffery and James (1973) reported the linkage between HLA-B27 and AS, which is generally known now. A great deal of studies has been devoted to show their explicit interaction, but it has not been determined yet how HLA-B27 contributes to the pathogenesis of AS (Reveille *et al.*, 2009). Up to now, 69 kinds of HLA-B27 alleles have been found (Reveille and Maganti, 2009). Recent studies suggest some specific alleles seem to be more closely related in particular population in AS susceptibility (B*2702 in Cocasians and Turkei; B*2704 in East Asians; B*2705 in East Asia and Cocasians; B*2707 and B*2714 in central and western Asians etc (Kamanli *et al.*, 2009; Ben Radhia *et al.*, 2008). However, there exist a contradiction in this issue because most recent studies also demonstrate many other possible candidates such as HLA-B14*03 or HLA-B*5703 (López-Larrea *et al.*, 2002; Díaz-Peña *et al.*, 2008).

So far, four outstanding theories to explain AS and HLA-B27 association have been presented (Reveille *et al.*, 2009). The first theory is related to the arthritogenic peptides

(Ramos and Lopez, 2002). It assumes that HLA-B27 bind to the unique peptide which had been provided by triggers such as microorganisms or self antigenic proteins (Ramos and Lopez, 2002). Over ten years, many studies were keen on searching these peptides but to date no such peptide has been detected (Reveille *et al.*, 2009).

The second and third theory is based on HLA-B27 homodimer formation by the unique cystein 67 residue in extracellular α1 domain (El-Zaatari *et al.*, 1990). BiP (the major chaperone protein) kept HLA-B27 in endoplasmic reticulum and the heavy chains of HLA-B27 were misfolded and this may derives to produce of type-1-IL and also may induce proinflammatory unfolded/misfolded protein responses (Reveille, 2011). In addition, if the HLA-B27 homodimer is expressed on the surface of the cell, it could have functioned as ligands for natural killer cells or related cell surface receptors. But these do not seem to be adequate because the most of HLA-B27 positive individuals are not suffering from AS and SpA (Reveille *et al.*, 2009).

The fourth theory based on the idea that HLA-B27 positive individuals have deficient intracellular invasion or microorganism killing ability (Reveille, 2011). It demonstrates that HLA-B27 positive individuals have less efficiency for handling some bacterial infection such as *Salmonella, Shigella*, and *Clamydia* etc, which have been suspected to be involved in AS pathology. Although, this can be important to suggest the environmental triggering possibility on AS but it is not enough to describe the pathogenesis of AS (Reveille, 2011).

1.3. Therapeutic against AS

1.3.1. Current protocol – conventional therapy

Historically, pharmacotherapy for SpA has been relatively limited and it hasmainly targeted

toward symptom control (Ritchlin and Daikh, 2001). Although, recent decade several therapeutics are trial to improve AS (Sieper *et al.*, 2009), continuous versus treatment of nonsteroidal anti-inflammatory drug (NSAIDs) is still the only way to reduce radiographic progression in patients with AS (Wanders *et al.*, 2005). However, evidence for a positive effect of NSAIDs on radiographic progression is controversial and long term treatments of NSAIDs are seemed to be danger because it could increase risk of the NSAIDs adverse effects such as gastrointestinal effect (Miceli-Richard and Dougados, 2007).

Currently, the treatment of AS has been supported by some kinds of TNF- α antagonist (McLeod *et al.*, 2007; Zochling *et al.*, 2006). Through an immunohistochemical study of inflammatory lesion of AS patient, TNF- α was identified as an essential cytokines to mediate inflammation (Zochling *et al.*, 2006), and it draw the TNF- α antagonist trial in AS patients (Braun and Sieper, 2007; Brandt *et al.*, 2000). At present, 5 different TNF- α antagonists are using for AS, which are Etanercept, Infliximab, Adalimumab and Golimumab (McLeod *et al.*, 2007; Zochling *et al.*, 2006). Recently, several researches have already been going ahead to set proper criteria for their usage (McLeod *et al.*, 2007; Zochling *et al.*, 2006).

Clinical studies have demonstrated that adalimumab, infliximab and etanercept had showed therapeutic efficacy (Schett *et al.*, 2011). However discontinuing the medications induced a relapse of AS (Baraliakos *et al.*, 2005; Brandt *et al.*, 2005). Moreover, although there are strong evidences that TNF- α antagonists have anti-inflammatory effect on AS, there seem to be ineffective for new bone formation of AS (Van der Heijde *et al.*, 2008; Van der Heijde *et al.*, 2009; Lories *et al.*, 2007). New bone formation induces bony spur formation and it is a typical characteristic of AS, which can be distinguished from other similar diseases such as RA and PsA (Schett *et al.*, 2011).

1.3.2. Why early diagnostics is important for the therapy of AS?

With the introduction of TNF- α inhibitor therapy for AS treatment, correct and effective early diagnostics development has becomes more important (Braun *et al.*, 2002; Baraliakos *et al.*, 2007; Son and Cha, 2010). Recent studies on TNF- α inhibitors in AS patients have found strong evidence that if it is treated before the radiographic sacroiliitis emerge, TNF- α inhibitors not only can control the inflammation but also can restore inflammatory lesions (Braun *et al.*, 2002; Baraliakos *et al.*, 2007; Son and Cha, 2010).

1.4. Immunoglobulin gene and chromosomal abnormality

1.4.1. Brief introduction of the immunoglobulin heavy chain locus

Antibodies, also known as immunoglobulins (Ig) are produced by B cells to detect and neutralize foreign substances called antigens. Immunoglobulins are Y-shaped proteins and each Ig molecule is composed of two heavy chains and two light chains connected by disulfide bonds. The Ig heavy chain (IgH) locus consists of approximately 40 functional variable region segments (V_H1-40), 25 diversity segments (D_H1-25), 6 joining segments (J_H1-6) and a large cluster of constant (C) genes including C μ , C δ , C γ , C α and C ϵ . During the process of antibody production, V, D and J genes are rearranged to produce variable region (V) exons. (Snapper and Finkelman FD, 1999).

IgVH regions are inherited as sets of gene segments, each encoding a part of the V region of one of the immunoglobulin polypeptide chains. Unique combinations of V_H , D_H and J_H segments become joined by somatic gene rearrangement to produce various VH segment pairs providing a unique receptor for each lymphocyte. To complete Ig generation, VH segments have to join with the constant mu region gene (Cµ) first. Through class switch


Figure 2. Stages of B cell maturation and structure of an immunoglobulin molecule. A) B cell lineages in B cell development and maturation process. B) Immunoglobulins are Y-shaped proteins. Each Ig molecules have two heavy chains and two light chains connected by disulfide bonds (V: variable region, C: constant region), C) Immunoglobulin variable region (V) exons are produced by V-(D)-J rearrangement. Subsequently, the VH segments join with the constant (C) region genes. The different Ig isotypes are generated through class switch recombination. (IgM to IgG, IgA and IgE)

According to Lossos (2000), the process of B cell development and maturation is divided into four stages. First, before the onset of V-(D)-J recombination, B cells are in the progenitor

stage. The second stage is the generation of naive B cells which have not encountered antigen, following V-(D)-J recombination. Usually in this stage, B cells are considered to be immatur because V exons produced through V-(D)-J recombination are not yet mutated. After somatic mutation of V region genes, mature B cells are generated.

The third stage takes place in the germinal center microenvironment and in this stage mature B cells and memory B cells are produced. In this stage, B cells undergo somatic mutation, clonal expansion, antigen driven selection, and class switch recombination. Through the class switch recombination process B cells obtain functional diversity of Ig by replacing C μ with other types of C region genes, C δ , C γ , C α and C ϵ . At the fourth stage of B cell maturation, B cells become either memory B cells or plasma cells which produce high affinity antibodies (Tsai and Lieber, 2010; Swanson, 2004; Ganesh and Neuberger, 2011; Lossos *et al.*, 2000).

1.4.1.1. Germ line gene structure

Human variable heavy chain region genes can be divided into seven families, VH1-VH7 (Cook and Tomlinson, 1995). These families contain 60 to 70 VH gene segments and and all of these genes are likely to attend to the immunoglobulin rearrangement (Stewart and Schwartz, 1994; Matsuda *et al.*, 1993; Cook *et al.*, 1994). Each of the VH gene family, VH1-VH7, is comprised of different subfamilies and nucleotide sequence homology between them is known as at least 80% (Kodaira *et al.*, 1986; Lee *et al.*, 1987; Shen *et al.*, 1987; Berman *et al.*, 1988; Willems *et al.*, 1993; Tomlinson *et al.*, 1992).

During the process of B cell development, the combinational rearrangement of three distinct groups of functional gene segments, variable (VH), diversity (DH) and joining (JH) region genes (Early *et al.*, 1980; Reth *et al.*, 1986), forms the heavy chain variable region gene of human immunoglobulin molecule (Tonegawa, 1988). Among the 60 to 70 functional VH

gene segments, the majority of these functional gene segments are located on chromosome 14q32.3 (Cox *et al.*, 1982; McBride *et al.*, 1982). The Ig heavy chain gene locus on 14q32.3 has 46 to 52 VH segments (includes at least 46 functional VH) (Matsuda *et al.*, 1993; Cook *et al.*, 1994; Gallardo *et al.*, 2008), 30 DH gene segments, and 6 JH gene segments (Kirsch *et al.*, 1982; Berman *et al.*, 1988; Siebenlist *et al.*, 1981; Ichihara *et al.*, 1988; Ravetch *et al.*, 1981; Buluwela *et al.*, 1988). Previously, some of the sequences of VH and DH genes were found on chromosome 15 (15q11.2) and 16 (16p11.2) (Matsuda *et al.*, 1990; Cherif and Berger, 1990; Chung *et al.*, 1984), but the number of segments and their sequences have not yet been determined (Tomlinson *et al.*, 1994).

1.4.1.2. V-(D)-J recombination

Developing B cells and rearrangement of VH genes are dependent on expressing RAGs (recombination activating genes; RAG1 and RAG2) (Chun *et al.*, 1991; Mombaerts *et al.*, 1992; Early *et al.*, 1980; Reth *et al.*, 1986). RAGs expression is prominent in early stage B cells and it is gradually restricted or absent in matured B cells (Bories *et al.*, 1991; Ma *et al.*, 1992; Li *et al.*, 1993; Stiemholm and Berinstein, 1993). In later stages of B cell maturation, the expression of RAGs genes gradually decreases while Ig rearrangement is accomplished, (Stewart and Schwartz, 1994).



Figure 3. RAG mediated V(D)J recombination mechanism. V(D)J recombination is initiated by RAGs, and RRS is conservative heptamer or nonamer sequences and it guides recombination mechanism (RAGs: recombination activating genes, RSS: recombination signal sequence)

V-(D)-J recombination is initiated by RAGs (Oettinger *et al.*, 1990; Schatz *et al.*, 1989) by introducing double strand DNA breaks between variable heavy chain gene encoding regions and recombination signal sequence (RSS) (Fugmann *et al.*, 2000; Jung and Alt, 2004). (Figure 3)

RRS is a conservative hepta or nonamer sequence which guides the V-(D)-J recombination mechanism (Mombaerts *et al.*, 1992). After the rearrangement of one DH and one JH gene, one of the VH genes is fused and V-(D)-J segments are constructed (Yancopoulos and Alt, 1986; Altet *et al.*, 1984). During the RAG-mediated V-(D)-J recombination process, one V, D and J are selected and assembled into variable domain by deleting the intervening segments, B lymphocytes use the variable domainof Ig to recognize antigens (Bassing *et al.*, 2002; Jung *et al.*, 2006) and bind to antigens (Bassing *et al.*, 2002).

The V-(D)-J recombination process is fundamentally important, because it ensures antibody diversity. (Bassing *et al.*, 2002).

The recombination process is governed by the diversified ways at the immunoglobuline heavy chain locus (Jung *et al.*, 2006). A defect recombination process can cause an imbalance between immature and mature B cell subpopulations. Imbalance of B cell subpopulations has been detected in various immune responses and diseases. Moreover, it has been suggested that immunedeficiencies, autoimmune disease and cancer might be affected by defective processing of V-(D)-J recombination (Bassing *et al.*, 2002).

1.4.1.3. Class switch recombination (CSR) mechanism

The V-(D)-J recombination process occurs site specifically in immunoglobulin and TCR (T cell receptor) gene segments during the lymphocyte maturation process from respective conserved recombination signal sequences (Bassing *et al.*, 2002). After completion of the V-(D)-J recombination process, immunoglobulin gene segments undergo further matured and diversified processes called class switch recombination, somatic hypermutation and gene conversion (Tsai and Lieber, 2010; Swanson, 2004; Ganesh and Neuberger, 2011). (Figure 4) *In vivo*, class switch recombinations are induced by antigen driven B cell activation, and through this process IgG, IgA and IgE are produced from IgM and IgD (Dudley *et al.*, 2005) by the change in the constant portion of the Ig heavy chain. The CSR process results in high-affinity binding antibodies and allows the antibodies to to penetrate extravascular parts of the body such as the respiratory system and the gastrointestinal tract (Tsai and Lieber, 2010).



Figure 4. Further maturing and diversifying process of Ig. After the RAG-mediated V(D)J recombination process is completed, Ig gene segments undergo further maturation and diversified processes. In vivo, class switch recombinations induce B lymphocyte activation, producing IgG, IgA, and IgE from IgM and IgD.

A deficiency in CSR can cause humoral immune deficiency, which may result in an increased susceptibility for bacterial infections (Swanson, 2004). Intrinsic defects of B cells (Catalan *et al.*, 2003) and a defect in the CD40 signaling pathway (Korthäuer et al., 1993; Durandy *et al.*, 1993; Agematsu *et al.*, 1998) can generate CSR deficiency In this regard, it has been assumed that 20% of patients suffering from auto-immune disease might be affected by CSR deficiency (Quartier *et al.*, 2004). However, this assumption is still controversal and even the regulation of class switch recombinations has not yet been established (Swanson, 2004; Quartier *et al.*, 2004).

1.4.1.3.1. CD40L - CD40 interaction

CD40 ligand (CD40L) is a ligand of CD40 and both of them belong to TNF alpha superfamily (Bishop *et al.*, 2007). CD40 is expressed on antigen presenting cells, including B cells. Upon stimulation via CD40, CD40L is temporarily expressed on the surface of activated CD4+ T cells (Gauchat *et al.*, 1993; Schönbeck *et al.*, 2000). The CD40L is necessary for B cell activation, B cell differentiation, class switch recombination as well as T cell costimulatory molecule expression (Howard and Miller, 2004). In 1993, Nonoyama *et al* reported that class switch recombination is initiated by CD40L which is involved in B and T cells interaction (Nonoyama *et al.*, 1993).

The interaction between CD40L and CD40 is required for the the activation of B-cells by T cell dependent antigen (Manis *et al.*, 2002; Stavnezer, 2000). In 2009, Hassen *et al* suggested that the aberrant interaction between CD40L and CD40 could initiate inflammatory and non-inflammatory diseases (Hassan *et al.*, 2009). Recent studies have demonstrated that CD40L was over-expressed on various cell types under autoimmune disease conditions (Grammer *et al.*, 2003; Katsiari *et al.*, 2002) and the expression level of CD40L is also significantly increased in patient with RA (MacDonald *et al.*, 1997), MS (Gerritse *et al.*, 1996), autoimmune thyroiditis (Faure *et al.*, 1997), IBD (Liu *et al.*, 1999) and ulcerative colitis (Liu *et al.*, 1999).

CD40L and CD40 interaction is known to be related with several immunological processes such as B cell proliferation, immunoglobulin production, class switch recombination, germinal center formation, memory B cell generation (Foy *et al.*, 1996) and T cell dependent humoral immune responses (Yazdany and Davis, 2004). IgE secretion by isotype switching was increased when CD40 was immobilized by CD40L (Ballantyne *et al.*, 1998). Successive signals from CD40L and CD40 interaction completes IgE secretion by B cells, and a recently accepted model describes that CD40 is involved in V-(D)-J fragment and C epsilon gene recombination (Pate *et al.*, 2010). Most recent research suggests that CD40L and CD40 interaction could induce the differentiation of T helper type 17 (Th17) cells (Iezzi *et al.*, 2009).

As a consequence of deficiency of interaction between CD40L and CD40, numerous abnormal cellular immune responses are expected. If the CD40L and CD40 interaction occurs on the surface of dendritic cells, Th1 cytokines and IL-12 were over-synthesized (Koch *et al.*, 1996). If the interaction is impaired, dendritic cells are not able to mature properly. Successively dendritic cells produce IL-12 and finally macrophages are damaged (Lougaris *et al.*, 2005). This can also affect T cell maturation and provoke abnormal immune responses (Lougaris *et al.*, 2005).

1.4.1.4. Analysis of immunoglobulin repertories usage

The main purpose of the immunoglobulin usage analysis in the autoimmune disease is to clarify whether specified gene families or genes involved in basic antibody production are diverged in patients as compared to healthy controls (Foreman *et al.*, 2007). Several researches have investigated the variable heavy chain gene (hereafter VH gene) usage in various autoimmune disease patients (Roben *et al.*, 1996; Stevenson *et al.*, 1993; Sims *et al.*, 2001; Sblattero *et al.*, 2000; Ermel *et al.*, 1997; Robbins *et al.*, 1990; Dörner *et al.*, 2002; Voswinkel *et al.*, 2001). Phage display libraries constructed from B cells and the B cell hybridomas using technique have been applied for the analysis of VH gene usage (Foreman *et al.*, 2007). Nevertheless, none of the differences in immunoglobuline gene usage can be regarded as a main factor of pathogenesis of autoimmune disease (Foreman *et al.*, 2007). (Table 2)

Autoimmune disease	Methods	Sampling condition	VH skewed	Related isotype	Ref.
SLE	Phage display library		VH5 overexpressed	IgG	Roben(1996)
	Hybridoma	Splenocyte, blood follicular cell	VH4-21	IgM, IgG	Stevenson(1993)
MG		Thymus tissue	VH3	N/A	Sims(2001)
Celiac disease	Phage display library	Peripheral blood, lymphocyte	VH4	IgA	Sblattero(2000)
RA	Human/Mouse heterohybridoma	Rheumatoid synovial tissue	VH4	IgM	Ermel(1997)
	Hybridoma	Rheumatoid synovial tissue	VH1 (9&16 AA long in CDR3)	IgM	Robbins(1990)
Sjogren's syndrome		Glandular rearrangements	VH CDR3 shortest		Dörner(2002)
Ankylosing Spondylitis	DNA/ PCR results	Rearranged synovial membrane	VH5 overexpressed, VH4 underexpressed		Voswinkel(2001)

Table 2. Immunoglobulin variable gene usage skewed in particular autoimmune diseases.

1.4.2. Brief introduction of chromosomal abnormality

1.4.2.1. Types of chromosomal abnormality

Four types of chromosomal aberrations, i) duplications, ii) deletions, iii) inversions and iv) translocations, are well known which could induce chromosomal abnormalities. All of these four kinds of unbalanced structural autosomal aberrations can cause hereditary diseases, including severe cases of mental retardation (Rehder and Fritz, 2005).

1.4.2.2. Chromosome 14 abnormality and related disease

More than 500 genes were identified on Chromosome 14. It contains the T cell receptor

cluster at 14q11.2 and the immunoglobulin heavy chain gene cluster at 14q32.3 (López, 1998). Impaired rearrangement processes in the immunoglobulin heavy chain gene cluster at 14q32 3 are often thought to be associated with B cell lymphomas (López, 1998). Up to now, more than 30 genes were confirmed to be associated with 21 sorts of specific diseases. In addition, the association between these 30 kinds of genes and 13 sorts disease cases are confirming now, and more than 20 loci were proved to be related with tumor (López, 1998) (Table 3).

Map location	Gene	Disease	OMIM
			number
14q11.1-q11.2	NRL	Retinitis pigmentosa	162080
	(Neural retina leucine zipper)		
14q11.2	SLC7A7	Lysinuric protein intolerance	603593
	(Solute carrier family 7, member 7)		100105
14q11.2	TGM1	Congenital ichthyosiform	190195
	(Transglutamase-1 type I)	erythroderma	
14q11.2-q12	unidentified (possible)	Distal myopathy 1	160500
14q11.2-q13	PAB2	Oculopharyngeal muscular dystrophy	602279
	(Poly(A) binding protein, nuclear 1)		
14q11.2-q24.3	unidentified (possible)	Spastic paraplegia type 3A	182600
14q12	MYH7	Familial hypertrophic cardiomyopathy	160760
	(Myosin, heavy polypeptide 7)		
14q12	unidentified (possible)	Deafness, autosomal recessive 5	600792
14q12-q13	COCH (Cochlin)	Deafness, autosomal dominant 9	603196
14q12-q22	unidentified (possible)	Arrhythmogenic right ventricular dysplasia 3	602086
14q13	PAX9	Autosomal dominant oligodontia	167416
	(Paired box homeobox gene 9)		
14q13	unidentified (possible)	Idiopathic basal ganglia calcification	213600
14q13.1	NP (Nucleoside phosphorylase)	Nucleoside phosphorylase deficiency	164050
14q13-q21	unidentified (possible)	Hereditary benign chorea	118700
14q21	MGAT2	Carbohydrate deficient glycoprotein syndrome	602616
-	(Mannosyl(alpha 1,6) glycoprotein	type II	
	beta 1,2-Nacetylglucosaminyl-		
14-21 -22	transferase)	Churchen stemen disease MI	232700
14q21-q22	PIGL	Grycogen storage disease vi	232700
14021 022	(Grycogen phosphorylase, liver)	Desfress autosomal dominant non syndromic	605192
14921-922	undentified (possible)	sonsoringural 22	005172
14-22 -22 2	CDTD (Constraint)	Elliste este sis	182870
14q22-q25.2	SPIB(Spectrin, beta, erythrocytic)	Emplocytosis	600225
14q22.1-q22.2	GCH1 (GTP cyclohydrolase 1)	Dystonia DOPA responsive	600223
14q23	GPH (Gephyrin)	Molybdenum cofactor deficiency type C	603930
14q23-q24	unidentified (possible)	Arrhythmogenic right ventricular dysplasia 1	10/9/0
14q24	unidentified (possible)	Leber congenital amaurosis type III	604232
14q24.3	CHX10	Micropthalmia, cataracts, and iris abnormalities	142993
	(C elegans ceh-10 homeo domain		
14-04-2	containing homologue)	A1 1	10/211
14q24.3	PSEN1 (Presenilin 1)	Alzheimer disease3	104311

Table 3. Genes on chromosome14 and associated diseases

14q24.3	ALDH6A1 (Aldehyde dehydrogenase 6 family, member A1)	Methylmalonate semialdehyde dehydrogenase deficiency	603178
14q24.3-q31	SCA3 (Spinocerebellar ataxia 3)	Machado-Joseph disease	109150
14q24.3-q31	unidentified (possible)	Insulin dependent diabetes mellitus	601208
14q31	GALC (Galactosylceraminidase)	Krabbe disease	245200
14q31	TSHR (Thyroid stimulating hormone receptor)	Graves disease	603372
14q32	unidentified (possible)	Autosomal recessive microphthalmia	251600
14q32	unidentified (possible)	Usher syndrome type 1A	276900
14q32.1	AACT (Alpha-1-antichymotrypsin)	Alpha-1-antichymotrypsin deficiency	107280
14q3	unidentified (possible)	Multinodular goitre 1	138800

Catalogues of genes and/or diseases of human chromosome 14 are available at Online Mendelian Inheritance in Man (www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/Locuslink), Gene Cards (bioinformatics.weizmann.ac.il/cards) and Genome Database (gdbwww.gdb.org).

1.4.2.3. Paracentric inversion

1.4.2.3.1. The mechanism of paracentric inversion

Chromosomal inversions are divided into two major categorie, pericentric inversion and paracentric inversions according to the relative position of the two breakpoints and the centromere (Thomas *et al.*, 2008). A pericentric inversion has one breakpoint in each chromosome and the inverted segment includes the centromere (Thomas *et al.*, 2008). In case of a paracentric inversion, both breakpoints located in the same chromosome arm and the inverted segment in one chromosome arm (Madan, 1995). With the exception of some cases of one or more breakpoints disarranged specific genes (Beiraghi *et al.*, 2003; Iida *et al.*, 2000; Saito-Ohara *et al.*, 2002; Sood *et al.*, 2004; Tadin-Strapps *et al.*, 2004), inversions are less likely to generate phenotypic abnormality (Thomas *et al.*, 2008) and inversion has been assumed one of the most usual forms of chromosome polymorphism (Dobzhansky, 1951).

However, in the same time the detection of inversion is extremely difficult because inversions do not vary of a chromosome arm-ratio (Madan, 1995).

So far, 22 autosomes involving pericentric and paracentric cases have been reported although they are commonly regarded as variants and have no direct effect on phenotypic abnormality (Thomas *et al.*, 2008). As has been showed in 184 cases reviewed by Madan (Madan, 1995), in particular chromosomes 1, 3, 5, 7, 11 and 14 are vulnerable to paracentric inversions. Paracentric inversion on chromosome 14 was represented in 11 cases among the 184 cases (Madan, 1995).

1.4.2.3.2. Related disease

In 2004, Youings *et al* suggested that paracentric inversions on chromosome 14 not only produce unbalanced gametes through meiotic cross-over between the normal and inverted homologues but also generate reproductive difficulties (Youings *et al.*, 2004). In addition, although in heterozygotes paracentric inversion rarely results in genetic abnormality, the risk for an insertion heterozygote is high (about 15%) (Youings *et al.*, 2004) and the paracentric inverted insertion is indistinguishable from paracentric inversion (Madan and Nieuwint, 2002). (Figure 5). Therefore, the risks of the actual genetic abnormality from paracentric inversion could be increased to 15% of individuals and more careful interpretation is needed to evaluate paracentric inversions (Madan and Nieuwint, 2002).



Figure 5. Paracentric inversion product (a) and paracentric inverted insertion product (b). The paracentric inverted insertion is indistinguishable from paracentric inversion, and if these are paracentric inverted insertion heterozygotes, the risk of the actual genetic abnormality occurrence increases to 15% of individuals.

1.5. Diagnosis using Q-PCR

1.5.1. Brief introduction of Q-PCR

Quantitative PCR (hereafter Q-PCR) followed by the classical PCR is the technique of choice to quantify specific DNA segments in tissues or cells (Pfaffl, 2001). From fundamental molecular biology to biotechnology, Q-PCR is a widely used for routine tool (Pfaffl, 2001; Karlen *et al.*, 2007; Heid *et al.*, 1996; Livak and Schmittgen, 2001) and researchers have developed several protocols for Q-PCR and these methods usually allow us to validate small changes in target gene expression in DNA sample with fast, reliable and high-throughput manner (Pfaffl, 2001). Q-PCR using SYBR Green 1 fluorescence dye is the simplest and most commonly using detection method (Pfaffl, 2001). During the PCR using SYBR, the quantities of newly synthesized products are monitored by specific binding affinity of SYBR to the minor groove of double stranded DNA (Pfaffl, 2001; Rasmussen *et al.*, 1998). When the SYBR dye is included in the PCR reacting mixture, the fluorescence is increased proportionally with the produced double stranded DNA (Ståhlberg *et al.*, 2005).

Two different quantification analysis methods have been generally used: i) Absolute quantification based on internal or external standard curve and it determines the absolute transcript copy number; ii) Relative quantification ratio of the target gene expression as compared to the reference gene expression (Pfaffl, 2001; Livak and Schmittgen, 2001).

1.5.2. Some examples of Q-PCR diagnostics

For microarray and various genomic approaches to which demand prompt and reliable validation of small changes in biological samples, PCR based diagnostic technique have been commonly employed (Karlen *et al.*, 2007). At recent, PCR based diagnostic is a fundamental part of the several disease diagnosis which caused by pathogenic bacteria (Song, 2005; Schaad *et al.*, 2003; Henson and French, 1993; Liet *et al.*, 2008; Schaad *et al.*, 1999), viruses (Schaad *et al.*, 1999; Boonham *et al.*, 2002), fungus (Schaad *et al.*, 1999) and other infectious pathogens (Mullis and Faloona, 1987).

Currently improved PCR techniques are allowed to detect nucleic acid amplification in real time and combined with other molecular techniques, which has been used to therapeutic drug invention and personalized drug response monitoring (Monis and Giglio, 2006; Kalow, 2006). Also for the diagnosis of the complicated diseases such as cancer, real time PCR technique is considered as most sensitive and effective (Monis and Giglio, 2006; Kalow, 2006). Numerous studies have adopted PCR based diagnostics to development of an early diagnosis for various diseases like leukemia (Menskin *et al.*, 1998; Pongers-Willemse *et al.*, 1998; Preudhomme *et al.*, 1999; Khalil, 2005), lymphoma (Luthra *et al.*, 1998; Rambaldi *et al.*, 2005; Eckert *et al.*, 2000; Pennings *et al.*, 2001), breast cancer (Aerts *et al.*, 2001), human herpesvirus (Boivin *et al.*, 2002), neroblastoma (Cheung *et al.*, 2003), prostate cancer (Jiang *et al.*, 2004), lung cancer (Lewis *et al.*, 2005), thyroid cancer (Hesse *et al.*, 2005), human papilomavirus (Molijn *et al.*, 2005), hippel-lindau disease (Hoebeeck *et al.*, 2005) and many others. In addition,the detection of chromosomal aberrations and Ig heavy chain locus rearrangements deficiencies are also common target for PCR based approach (Yashima *et al.*, 2003; Donovan *et al.*, 2000; Uchiyama *et al.*, 2003; Lee *et al.*, 2004).

1.5.3. Cons and pros of Q-PCR analysis – comparison with other strategy of diagnostics

In 1984, PCR was introduced by Kary Mullis. Since then it has been considered as a revolution (Mullis and Faloona, 1987). The PCR technique has provided many advantages which could not be provided by traditional and immunological methods (Ferre, 1992). The most important advantages of PCR based diagnostics are in the great specificity and time saving (Schaad, 2003). However, although it could offer a powerful tool, the proper quantification of PCR is imperative (Raeymaekers, 1995) and it is also essential to design a proper controls to quantify target gene expression (Ferre, 1992). Researchers have developed various methods for quantification of PCR (Heid, 1996) and have devoted to search or evaluate proper controls (Beillard *et al.*, 2003; Dheda *et al.*, 2004).

The quantitative fluorescent polymerase chain reaction method (QF-PCR or Q-PCR) is widely used to quantify a selected nucleotide sequences (Kubista *et al.*, 2006; Nolan *et al.*, 2006; Bustin, 2000). The sequence selection based on the primers' and probes' uniqueness

could ensure the specificity of PCR results (Schaad and Frederick, 2002). Properly designed primers or probes which encode interested gene regions can amplify very little number of target gene to a certain amount by polymerase chain reaction and amplified fragments can be detected accurately by using quantitative fluorescent dye (Kubista et al., 2006; Nolan et al., 2006; Bustin, 2000). And by using the fluorescence dye with the PCR mixture, quantitative approach was facilitated. In the process of reaction, increased signal from emitted fluorescence reflects the increased number of DNA fragmentsand the kinetics of amplification also visualize in a sigmoid plot (Tichopad et al., 2010). Emitted signal is monitored once per cycle and the cycle of quantification is recorded at which the signal reached to certain point. This point defined as threshold (Ct) and it is based on the mechanical computing and qualified decisions (Stolovitzky and Cecchi, 1996; Rosner, 2000). However, it still be challenged that the PCR results could be influenced by inhibition or generation of undesiable side products such as primer dimmers (Tichopad *et al.*, 2010). Side products are the most important factors which makes difficulty of the quantification of PCR results, although the ability of amplification from a small quantity of nucleic acids is one of the strongest factors of this technique (Ferre, 1992; Mullis and Faloona, 1987; Mullis et al., 1986). It is also crucial to use the correct and validated interpretation methods to adopt PCR based diagnosis (Khot and Fredricks, 2009). To obtain valid and credible data, quality assurances and controls of the data are essential (Bustin et al., 2009) because the variety of factors can affect on PCR data validation. Therefore the one should consider sensitivity, specificity, accuracy, precision, reproducibility and linear range (United States Pharmacopeia, 1990; Paul, 1991). And for the successful use of PCR based diagnostics, optimization of amplification step (Ferre, 1992), better sample preparation techniques and the inclusion of appropriate controls are imperative (Mott et al., 1997).

1.6. Aim of the Study

Analyses of Ig VH gene usages have revealed differences in the basic Ig V repertoire of patients with B cell and/or T cell mediated autoimmune diseases compared to healthy controls. Such differences could be derived from intrinsic abnormalities during the generation of Ig V genes or B cell development and function. Thus, the analysis of Ig V gene usages can offer new insights into possible pathogenic role of B cells in autoimmune diseases. AS is a chronic autoimmune inflammatory disease more commonly affecting young males between the ages of 20 and 40. Enthesitis, stiffness of joints, and pains often led to functional disorders and weakness which have a negative impact on the quality of life.

Since our knowledge of B cells` involvement in AS pathogenesis is based on very limited data, in this study we aim to investigate the role of B cells in AS and to suggest a novel approach for developing an AS diagnosis system.

Previous studies of VH germline gene usages in synovial B cells from AS patients demonstrated that the majority of rearranged Ig VH genes belonged to VH3 genes. However, it did not include a direct comparison with healthy donors and some of the VH germline genes were overlooked due to the incomplete VH PCR primer sets. Therefore, we investigated VH germline gene usages of patients with AS compared to healthy donors using PCR with additional primer sets. On the basis of gene usage results, we hypothesized that the aberrant Ig gene rearrangement could be associated with AS pathology.

To develop a simple and effective diagnosis system, Ig VH gene usage analysis was conducted by using quantitative PCR with PBMCs. Successively, our further studies were performed with early stage AS and rheumatoid arthritis patient samples to evaluate the specificity and applicability of our AS diagnosis technique on early-stage of AS. Following the AS diagnosis analyses, CD40L gene expression was studied additionally in order to get more supportive evidence for our hypothesis of aberrant Ig gene rearrangement association with AS pathology.

2. MATERIALS and METHODS

2.1. The investigation of VH gene usage on AS patients

2.1.1. Subjects

To analyze immunoglobulin variable heavy chain gene usage, peripheral blood mononuclear cell (PBMC) was collected from 9 healthy controls (HC) and from 8 patients with AS who visited the rheumatology clinic at Gachon University Gil Hospital in Korea. The patients with AS met the Modified New York Criteria (Rudwaleit *et al.*, 2009) and they were taking non-steroidal anti-inflammatory drug (NSAIDs) and sulfasalazine regularly. Age, sex, disease duration, erythrocyte sedimentation rate (ESR), serum C reactive protein (CRP) and HLA-B27 positivity were assessed (Table 4).

	AS (n=8)	Healthy Controls (n=9)
Age (years)*	38.6 ± 13.1	30.2 ± 2.3
Sex (M:F)	7:1	8:1
Disease duration (years)	11.4 ± 7.1	
History of uveitis	3 (37.5%)	
History of enthesitis	2 (25%)	
BASDAI*	4.2 ± 2.3	
BASFI*	2.6 ± 2.2	
ESR (mm/hr)*	37.0 ± 35.8	
CRP (mg/dL)*	1.7 ± 2.2	
HLA-B27 positivity	8 (100%)	

Table 4. Demographics and clinical characteristics of subjects

AS= ankylosing spondylitis, HC= healthy controls; BASDAI= Bath Ankylosing Spondylitis Disease Activity Index; BASFI= Bath Ankylosing Spondylitis Functional index; ESR (erythrocyte sedimentation rate); CRP (serum C reactive protein); * mean ± SD

The mean age of AS patients was older than controls (38.6 and 30.2 years, respectively), but it was not statistically significant. The validated Korean versions of Bath AS Disease Activity Index (BASDAI) (Garrett *et al.*, 1994) were calculated for AS patients when their PBMC was collected. The study was approved by Local Research Ethical Committee of Gachon University Gil Hospital and written informed consent was obtained from all the patients and healthy volunteers

2.1.2. cDNA preparation and PCR primers

PBMCs were obtained from nine healthy control's and eight patient's whole blood by density centrifugation on Histopaque (Sigma, UK). Used reagents for PBMC preparation are as following; Heparin (Green cross, KOREA), D-PBS (Welgene, KOREA), Trypan blue (Fluka, UK) and the figure below shows the protocol of this step.

Total RNA was isolated from PBMCs by RNAeasy mini kit (Qiagen, Hilden, Germany) and cDNA was synthesized by Maxime RT PreMix (Oligo-(dT)-15 primer) Kit (Intron Biotechnology, Korea) following manufacturers' instructions.

PCR (Eppendorf, Germany) were performed with primers as shown in Table 5. All primers were produced by Eurofins MWG Operon (Ebersberg, Germany). In order to amplify VH regions, a set of 5'VH primers specific for each of the eight human VH gene families in combination with the mixture of five human JH gene families primers were used (Voswinkel J *et al.*, 2001). The sequence of VH and JH mRNA sequences are available at Online Ig Blast databases (http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/igblast). Through the active sequence search, three of VH and JH primers added (forward primers for HuVH2 and HuVH4, reverse primer for HuJH7). Using these primers in combination with previously published primers, we were



Figure 6. The isolation process of PBMCs from blood samples. PBMCs were isolated by Ficoll-Paque density centrifugation from nine healthy donor and eight patient blood samples.

able to amplify broadened range of rearranged antibody genes than previous studies.

Primer	Sequences	Ref			
Human VH forward primers					
HuVH1a for	5' – CAG GTG CAG CTG GTG CAG TCT GG – 3'				
HuVH2a for	5' – CAG GTG AAG TTA AGG GAG TCT GG – 3'				
HuVH3a for	5' – GAG GTG CAG CTG GTG GAG TCT GG –3'	Cowell(1999),			
HuVH4a for	5' – CAG GTG CAG CTG CAG GAG TCG GG – 3'	Van Esch (2003), Dheda(2004)			
HuVH5a for	5' – GAG GTG CAG CTG TTG CAG TCT GC – 3'				
HuVH6a for	5' – CAG GTA CAG CTG CAG CAG TCA GG – 3'				
HuVH2 ^{ab} for*	5' – CAG ATC ACC TTG AAG GAG TCT GG – 3'	Kim(2010)			
HuVH4 ^{ab} for*	5' – CAG GTG CAG CTA CAG CAG TGG GG – 3'	Kim(2010)			
Human JH reverse prim	ers				
HuJH1-2 rev	5'- TGA GGA GAC GGT GAC CAG GGT GCC - 3'				
HuJH3 rev	5' – TGA AGA GAC GGT GAC CAT TGT CCC – 3'	Cowell(1999),			
HuJH4-5 rev	5' – TGA GGA GAC GGT GAC CAG GGT TCC – 3'	Van Esch (2003), Dheda(2004)			
HuJH6 rev	5' – TGA GGA GAC GGT GAC CGT GGT CCC – 3'				
HuJH7 rev*	5' – TGA CCG TGG TCC CTT GGC CCC AGA – 3'	Kim(2010)			

Table 5. Primer sets for investigation of immunoglobuline VH region usage

*added primers _enzyme restriction site

The variable heavy (VH) chains were amplified using the Pfu Ultra II Fusion HS DNA polymerase (Stratagene) and the following cycling conditions: an initial denaturation at 95°C for 15min followed by 30 cycles of 94°C for 30 s, 60°C for 30 s and 72°C for 1min with a final elongation at 72°C for 10 min. The PCR products were examined by electrophoresis on 1% agarose gel first. Restriction enzymes NcoI and XhoI were subsequently introduced to the VH2^{ab} PCR product to clone it into the plasmid by using PCR amplification.

2.1.3. VH2^{ab} library construction

Tomlinson library were obtained from the Medical Research Council (MRC) Cambridge England and it provided 1.37×10^8 diversified human synthetic phage displayed scFv library (I+J:http://www.geneservice.co.uk/products/proteomic/datasheets/tomlinsonIJ.pdf) (Cook *et al.*, 1994, Marcu *et al.*, 2006).

The Escherichia coli strains TG1 were stored in the KIST-Europe department and phagemid pIT2 were obtained from the Medical Research Council (MRC) Cambridge England. Isolation of the pIT2 phagemid vector was performed using the Plasmid Isolation Kit (Qiagen, Hilden, Germany). The phagemids were sequenced by Eurofins MWG Operon (Ebersberg, Germany) using the LMB3 (5'-CAG GAA ACA GCT ATG AC- 3') sequence primer (Cook *et al.*, 1994, Marcu *et al.*, 2006).

HuVH2^{ab} forward primer and a total of five kinds of reverse primers (JH1-2, 3 4-5, 6 and 7) were used for the construction of the variable heavy chain 2^{ab} library. After the first PCR analysis using primers in Table 5, obtained PCR products for each sample were isolated from agarose gel using Gel Extraction Kit (Qiagen, Hilden, Germany) and purified using PCR product purification kit (Qiagen, Hilden, Germany) for the next step, The PCR products from the first PCR analysis are then used as template in a second PCR, using secondary PCR primers in Table 6.

Primer	Sequences
Secondary PCR primers	
HuVH2 ^{ab} for*- NcoI	5' - AGC CGG CCA TGG CCG CAG ATC ACC TTG AAG GAG TCT GG - 3'
HuJH1-2-Xho1	5' –TCC ACC GCT CGA GAC TGA GGA GAC GGT GAC CAG GGT GCC–3'

Table 6. Secondary PCR primers for bacterial clonning

HuJH3-Xho1	5' –TCC ACC <u>GCT CGA</u> GAC TGA GGA GAC GGT GAC CAG GGT GCC–3'
HuJH4-5-Xho1	5'-TCC ACC <u>GCT CGA</u> GAC TGA AGA GAC GGT GAC CAT TGT CCC-3'
HuJH6-Xho1	5'-TCC ACC <u>GCT CGA</u> GAC TGA GGA GAC GGT GAC CAG GGT TCC-3'
HuJH7-Xho1	5'-TCC ACC GCT CGA GAC TGA GGA GAC GGT GAC CGT GGT CCC-3'

The final products were digested with restriction enzymes (Fermetas) XhoI, NcoI and cloned into the phagemid pIT2. Plasmid DNA was isolated using the Qiaprep spin midiprep kit (Qiagen, Hilden, Germany). Transformed TG1 E.coli colonies were screened for inserts, by colony PCR, using the vector specific primer, LMB3 (5'-CAGGAAACAGCTATGAC-3') (Ziegler *et al.*, 1995).

Colony PCR (94 °C 4 min, then 94 °C 1 min, 58 °C 30 s, 72 °C 2 min for 30 cycles, and final extension at 72 °C for 10 min) was carried out to check individual clones for the presence of VH2^{ab} insert (300 bp) (GOTaq, Promega). Theses PCR products were examined by electrophoresis on 1% agarose gels. Totally, 60-80 colonies were proved to contain VH2^{ab} inserts. These colonies were cultured overnight in LB medium and plasmids were isolated using the Qiaprep spin miniprep kit (Qiagen, Hilden, Germany). Plasmid DNA was purified using a Qiagen mini-prep kit and nucleotide sequence was determined using the primer LMB3 by MWG (Ebersberg, Germany) (Ziegler *et al.*, 1995). A schematic outline describing the VH2^{ab} library construction is shown in Figure 7.



Figure 7. Schematic outline of the strategy used for the construction of the VH2^{ab} library. The total RNA was extracted from PBMC of 8 patients with AS. The locations of PCR primers on the variable region genes are shown. The list of all primers used for the construction of the library is given in Table4. Three-step PCR reactions were performed. The first PCR step comprised 30 reactions for amplification of V gene repertoire, which were cloned into pIT2 phagemid.

2.1.4. Sequence analysis

Approximately 20 successfully cloned colonies' DNA of each patient VH2^{ab} libraries (in total 100 colonies were selected from colony PCR analysis) were analyzed by sequencing (MWG, Germany) using the vector specific primers, LMB3 (5'-CAGGAAACAGCTATGAC-3'). The sequence results were thoroughly analyzed by homology comparison with Immunoglobulin Blast databases (http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/igblast) and IMGT databases (http://imgt.cines.fr). Sequence alignments were performed using ClustalW2 (http://www.ebi.ac.uk/clustalw/), available at the European Bioinformatics Institute (EBI) Web server.

2.1.5. Quantitative PCR (Q-PCR)

Quantitative PCR (hereafter Q-PCR) followed by the classical PCR is the technique of choice to quantify specific DNA region (Pfaffl, 2001). The most important advantages on PCR based diagnostics are in the great specificity and time saving (Ståhlberg, 2005).

Primers for human acidic ribosomal protein (HuPo) gene, as a house-keeping gene, were also used since it is known to be more reliable than β -actin gene as control for the Q-PCR in PBMC (Dheda *et al.*, 2004). PCR mixture without DNA was included in each experiment as negative control and all experiments were performed in triplicate. The amplification condition were 95°C for 30 sec, 50-60°C for 1 min, and 72°C for 1 min for 30-40 cycles. Amplification of 10ng/ $\mu\ell$ of DNA was performed using Stratagene's Brilliant SYBR Green Q-PCR core reagent kit (Catalogue nos 600546, 929546, La Jolla, CA, USA) on Stratagene's MX3000p. Final products were analyzed by MxProTM QPCR software (Stratagene, La Jolla, USA). Reagents for Q-PCR were purchased from Stratagene (La Jolla, USA). All primers were produced by MWG (Ebersberg, Germany) and Q-PCR was performed with primers as shown in Table 5 and Table 7 (Cowell, 1999; Kim *et al.*, 1999; Van Esch, Reparon-Schuijt *et al.*, 2003; Dheda, Huggett *et al.*, 2004).

Table 7. House-keeping gene primer for Q PCR

Primer	Sequences	Ref	
HuPo(House-keeping gen	ne)		
HuPo forward	5'-CCA TTC TAT CAT CAA CGG GTA CAA-3'	Dheda(2004)	
HuPo reverse	5'-AGC AAG TGG GAA GGT GTA ATC C-3'		
HuPo: human acidic ribosomal protein gene			

In general, two different quantification analysis methods have been used: i) Absolute quantification based on internal or external standard curve and it determines the absolute transcript copy number; ii) Relative quantification ratio of the target gene expression as compared to the reference gene expression (Pfaffl, 2001; Livak and Schmittgen, 2001). In this study, we chose the relative quantification method on account of the fact that report the relative change in gene expression is suffice rather than determine absolute copy number of transcripts.

Relative quantification describes the change in expression of the target gene relative to a reference group such as the housekeeping gene; here we used human acidic ribosomal protein. The relative amount of transcripts of target genes compared to those of a housekeeping gene was calculated as follows (Ct: Cycle threshold, R: Relative amount of transcript);

 $\Delta Ct = Ct(experimental) - Ct(housekeeping),$

 $R = 2^{-(\Delta Ct)}$

, and

$$\Delta\Delta$$
Ct = Δ Ct(target sample) – Δ Ct(reference sample)

Amount of target = $2^{-(\Delta\Delta Ct)}$

 Δ Ct for each sample (experimental and housekeeping) is calculated by subtracting the Ct number of the experimental gene from that of the housekeeping gene (Dheda *et al.*, 2004). The 2^{-(Δ Ct)} method was used to analyze relative gene expression data when only one gene is being studied as compared with the housekeeping gene expression (Dheda *et al.*, 2004). The average of Δ ACt for each sample was calculated by subtracting the Δ Ct number of patient samples from that healthy control samples (Pfaffl, 2001). Amount of target gene expressions could be normalized by calculating 2^{-(Δ ACt)} value. The normalized values for different samples can then directly be compared (Pfaffl, 2001). The 2^{-(Δ ACt)} values were also analyzed to show fold differences in gene expression level between healthy control and AS patient.

2.1.6. PCR to identify incorporation of CDC42 BPB intron fragments

Through library construction and sequence analysis, CDC42 BPB gene intron fragment was found between the VH2 and heavy chain joining region (JH) (section 3.1.5, Figure 13), and the region was located near to 125-kb of CDC42 BPB intron segment. To confirm that the intron fragments from CDC42 BPB genes were indeed incorporated into Ig heavy chain gene segments, other primers were designed to analysis of the region from Ig variable heavy chain leader to constant genes. All primers used to confirm the CDC42BPB incorporation are shown in Table 8.

Primer	Sequences	Ref
HuCDC42 BPB	Forward primer	Kim(2010)

Table 8. Primer sets for confirmation of CDC42BPB incorporation

HuCDC42-FOR	5'-GAG CAC TGG CCA AGC ACT A-3'
Human Cμ, Cγ and Cε revers	se primer
Hu Cµ rev	5'-TCC AGG AGA AAG TGA TGG AG-3'
Hu Cy rev	5'-GTC TTG GCA TTA TGC ACC TC-3'
Hu Cɛ rev	5'-CGG ATG GGC TCT GTG TGG-3'
VH Leader Forward primer	
VH L-For1	5' – CR CTC CTG CTG CTG ACC A – 3'
VH L-For2	5' – CR CTG AGC TGG RTT TTC CT – 3'
VH L-For3	5' – KR CTY YGC YGG SYY YYY CT – 3'
CDC42BPB reverse primer	
CDC42BPB REV	5' – TG CTC TGT AGT GTC AA – 3'
*R=A or G, K=G or T, Y=C or T	

Reaction conditions were the following; initial denaturation at 95°C for 15 min, followed by 30 cycles of 94°C for 30 sec, 58°C for 30 sec and 72°C for 1 min, and then 72°C for 10 min for final extension. PCR products were analyzed by 2% agarose gel electrophoresis.

2.1.7. Primer locations and Hypothetical gene structure

Based on our experiments and our findings, we designed three primer sets to detect the CDC42BPB incorporated Ig VH2^{ab} gene. The hypothetical gene structure in AS patients and the location of each primer sets to detect VH2^{ab} gene transcripts are demonstrated in Figure 8. Primer 2 (PR2) and primer 3 (PR3) were designed successively according to the Ig gene structure and further PCR investigation was performed.



Figure 8. Hypothetical VH2 gene structure in patients with AS. Three sets of primers, based on the Ig gene sequence analysis, were designed for PCR and Q PCR. Open triangles, PR1; closed triangles, PR2; grey triangles, PR3.

Figure 9 shows the expected aberrant Ig gene structure in AS patients. The location of each primer which we used for Q-PCR analysis is also described. The nucleotide sequences of each primer are displayed in Table 5 and PR 1 is designed to cover the whole VH2 germ line genes.



Figure 9. Schematic diagrams of expected PCR products. Expected band sizes were: i) 252bp using PR1, ii) 300bp using PR2, and iii) 330bp using PR3. The numbers indicate that the gene fragments are: 2) VH2*, 3) Inserted CDC42BPB fragment, 4) DH, 5) JH, and 6) C epsilon

2.1.8. Statistics

A non-parametric statistic method, two tailed Mann-Whitney U test was performed to test the significance of differences in mRNA amounts of individual VH gene families between AS patients and healthy controls (SPSS, Ver. 12.0. Chicago, IL). To test for correlations between the expression level of VH2^{ab} genes and clinical variables, Spearman's rank correlation coefficient was used. To evaluate the correlation between two indespendent variables, Spearman's rank correlation coefficient is popular and useful tool (Gauthier, 2001).

2.2. The investigation of abnormal VH gene features on AS, SpA and RA patients

2.2.1. Study subjects

PBMC was collected from 23 HC, 26 patients with axial SpA and 18 patients with RA who visited the rheumatology clinic at Gachon University Gil Hospital. The patients with axial SpA met the Assessment of SpondyloArthritis international Society (ASAS) classification criteria for axial SpA (Rudwaleit *et al.*, 2009). Among them, 17 patients satisfied the modified New York criteria for AS (Van der Linden *et al.*, 1984). Thus, the other 9 patients had axial SpA without evidence of radiographic sacroiliitis and are designated as pre-AS. RA was diagnosed using the American Rheumatism Association 1987 revised criteria (Arnett, 1992).

When PBMC was collected, the age and gender of patients and disease duration were assessed (Table 9). Each patient was studied for ESR (erythrocyte sedimentation rate) and serum CRP (C reactive protein). Rheumatoid factor (RF) and anti-cyclic citrullinated protein antibodies (anti-CCP) for RA and HLA-B27 for axial SpA were also tested. The patients with axial SpA were questioned about Bath AS Disease Activity Index (BASDAI) (Garrett *et al.*, 1994). Lumbar flexion mobility was measured in axial SpA patients, using modified Schober test (Macrae and Wright, 1969). The study was approved by Local Research Ethical Committee of Gachon University Gil Hospital and written informed consent was obtained from all the patients and HC.

	HC	RA	axial SpA	pre-AS	AS
	N=23	N=18	N=26	N=9	N=17
Age (years)*	30.4 ± 3.8	49.6 ± 8.2	32.6 ± 9.2	28.3 ± 9.6	34.9 ± 8.4
Male: Female	2.8:1.0	1.0 : 2.0	7.7:1.0	3.5 : 1.0	16.0 : 1.0
Disease duration (years)*		9.6 ± 7.0	9.4 ± 9.2	3.8 ± 3.9	12.4 ± 9.9
BASDAI *			4.5 ± 1.8	4.1 ± 1.1	4.7 ± 2.0
Modified Schober test $(cm)^*$			4.4 ± 2.6	5.1 ± 2.8	4.0 ± 2.5
ESR $(mm/hr)^*$		25.9 ± 26.1	27.3 ± 33.5	36.7 ± 35.6	22.4 ± 32.4
$CRP (mg/dL)^*$		1.5 ± 2.4	2.3 ± 3.6	2.7 ± 2.8	2.0 ± 4.1
RF (%)		88.9			
Anti-CCP (%)		75.0			
HLA-B27 (%)			96.2	88.9	100.0

Table 9. The demographic and clinical characteristics of patients and HC

*mean \pm standard deviation

AS= ankylosing spondylitis, HC= healthy controls

BASDAI= Bath Ankylosing Spondylitis Disease Activity Index

BASFI= Bath Ankylosing Spondylitis Functional index

ESR (erythrocyte sedimentation rate)

CRP (serum C reactive protein)

2.2.2. Quantitative PCR (Q-PCR)

Using a MaximeTM RT PreMix (Oligo (dT) 15 primer) Kit (Intron Biotechnology, Korea), cDNA was synthesized from PBMCs of 23 healthy control, 26 patients with axial SpA and 18 patients with RA. The cDNA sample preparation requires the MaximeTM RT PreMix (Oligo (dT) 15 Primer) Kit (Intron biotechnology, Korea) and each sample was prepared following the manufacturer's instructions. PCR and Q-PCR were performed with primer sets as shown in Tables 4, 5 and 6 (Kim *et al.*, 2010; Cho *et al.*, 2008; Kamanli *et al.*, 2009; Cowell *et al.*, 1999; Van Esch *et al.*, 2003).

As a house-keeping gene, HuPo (human acidic ribosomal protein) gene was used since it is known to be more reliable than β -actin gene as a control for the Q-PCR in PBMC (Dheda *et al.*, 2004). When the stability of 12 different housekeeping genes was analyzed, the human acidic ribosomal protein gene was shown to be one of the most stable genes with a low variation in the cycle threshold (Ct) value (He *et al.*, 2008). All reactions were performed in triplicate and a negative control was included in each experiment. The amplification condition was 95°C for 30 s, 50-60°C for 1 min, and 72°C for 1 min for 30-40 cycles and all primers were produced by MWG (Ebersberg, Germany). PCR products were analyzed by agarose gel electrophoresis or by MxProTM Q-PCR software (Stratagene, La Jolla, CA). The relative amount of transcripts of target genes compared to those of a housekeeping gene was calculated as follows; $\Delta Ct = Ct$ (experimental) - Ct (housekeeping), $R = 2^{-(\Delta Ct)}$ or $2^{-(\Delta \Delta Ct)}$.

2.2.3. The investigation of CD40L expression in AS, SpA and RA patients

PCR analysis using Ig constant regions (C μ , C γ and C ϵ) primer, we detected that uniquely rearranged VH2^{ab} gene structure is joined with constant epsilon (C ϵ) gene. Through bacterial cloning and sequence analysis, we hypothesized that Ig class switch deficiency might be influenced on AS pathogenesis. To get more supportive evidence, CD40L gene expression was investigated. CD40L is an inducer of Ig class switching, and it has also been reported that impaired CD40L expression can cause a defective Ig class switch recombination. To get more supportive data for this hypothesis, additional Q-PCR was performed with a primer set for CD40L gene. HuPo primers were also used as a house keeping gene. The amplification condition was 95°C for 30 sec, 60°C for 1 min, and 72°C for 1 min for 40 cycles. PCR primer sequences for investigations on CD40L are shown in Table 10 (Haifa *et al.*, 2001).

Primer	Sequences	Ref
HuPo(House-keepin	g gene)	
HuPo forward	5'-CCA TTC TAT CAT CAA CGG GTA CAA-3'	
HuPo reverse	5'-AGC AAG TGG GAA GGT GTA ATC C-3'	
CD40L expression p	H_{a} :f _a (2001)	
CD40L FOR	5' – CAC CTT CTC TGC CAG AAG ATA CCA TTT CAA –3'	nana(2001)

Table 10. Primer sets to investigate CD40L expression

2.2.4. Statistics

To analyze the profile of subjects, Mann-Whitney U test was performed. To analyze VH2^{ab} and CD40L gene expression, Kruskal-Wallis test (non-parametric ANOVA) and Dunn's multiple comparison test are performed using GraphPad In-Stat version 3.10 for Windows (GraphPad Software, San Diego, CA). To assess the correlation of VH2^{ab} and CD40L expression in axial SpA patients, Spearmann test was performed. *P<0.05, **P<0.01, and ***P<0.001.

Reagents:

Pfu Ultra II Fusion HS DNA polymerase (stratagene, Germany), restriction endonucleases (Xho1 and NcoI), T4DNA polymerase, T4DNA ligase, plasmid DNA purification kit, PCR product purification kit (Qiagen, Hilden, Germany), Gel Extraction Kit (Qiagen, Hilden, Germany) SDS-PAGE low molecular weight standard proteins, QIAprep Spin Miniprep Kit (Qiagen, Hilden, Germany), DNA marker, Coomassie brilliant blue R-250, diaminobenzidine (DAB) (Sino-American Biotechnology Co., Ltd), The Escherichia coli strains TG1 were stored in the department. Phagemid pIT2 (MRC HGMP Resource Centre, Cambridge, UK), Brilliant SYBR Green QPCR core reagent kit (Catalogue nos 600546, 929546, La Jolla, CA, USA), RNAeasy mini kit (Qiagen, Hilden, Germany), Maxime RT PreMix (Oligo (dT)15 primer) Kit (Intron Biotechnology, Korea), GOTaq,(Promega), Stratagene MX 3000p instruments, Histopaque (Sigma, UK), Heparin (Green cross, KOREA), D-PBS (Welgene, KOREA), Trypan blue (Fluka, UK)

3. RESULTS

Unusual V region repertoires and biased use of particular VH segments have been identified in several autoimmune diseases. It is commonly assumed by researchers that about 20 percent of autoimmunity patients are affected by class switch recombination deficiencies. In this study, in order to develop an early diagnosis system for AS which is known as an autoimmune disease, VH segments usage was analyzed in PBMCs of patients with AS. Subsequent sequencing analyses showed that the detected uniquely over-expressed VH segment in AS patients include a short stretch of DNA span from an adjacent gene CDC42BPB (CDC42 binding protein kinase beta)) in between V_H2 and J_H3 and this segment turned out to be joined with C ϵ in the process of Ig production. Identification of the uniquely assembled VH segment combined with constant epsilon (C ϵ) region gene led us to hypothesize that class switch recombination deficiency caused by paracentric inversion during the process of V-(D)-J gene rearrangement is associated with AS susceptibility based on the published data showing that IgVH and CDC42BPB genes have an adjacent chromosomal interval on the chromosome 14.

The next sets of experiments were conducted to evaluate sensitivity and specificity of developed primers PR1, PR2 and PR3 for diagnosing AS. Q-PCRs were performed with an increased number of samples (9 early stage AS patients having similar symptoms as those with AS but do not have X-ray evidence of structural damage in their joints, 17 AS, 18 RA (rheumatoid arthritis) patient samples and 23 HC (healthy controls)). In addition, CD40L gene expression was studied to get more supportive evidence for our hypothesis and Q-PCR analyses revealed that CD40L gene was expressed two fold higher in AS patients as compared with healthy controls as well as RA patients. In order to take more reliable data, Q-PCR analyses with highly increased numbers of smaples (49 AS, 50 RA and 50 HC) were
conducted.

3.1. Results of VH gene usage assays of patients with AS

In order to develop an early diagnosis system for AS, Ig repertoties usages in patients with AS were analyzed using PCR analysis and bacterial cloning technique. Through PCR analyses, over-expression of VH2^{ab} transcripts was detected and DNA sequence analysis of VH2^{ab} harbouring plasmid showed that the impaired Ig class switch was occurred in AS patient.

The first set of our experiments was conducted with PBMCs of 8 AS patients and 9 healthy donors. We designed three sets of primers (PR1, PR2 and PR3) targeting the unique VH segment. Quantitative PCR (Q-PCR) results revealed that uniquely rearranged VH2 transcripts were about ten times over expressed in AS samples as compared to healthy donor controls.

3.1.1. PCR results of VH gene usage analysis

IgVH gene usage in patients with AS were analysed using PCR method. Figure 10 shows comparative profiles of agarose gel electrophoresis of VH1-VH4^{ab} PCR products. The results from PCR with individual samples demonstrated that there were no significant differences in the PCR profile between AS patients and the control group that was produced by PCR primer sets for VH1a-VH6a and for VH4^{ab}. All primer sequences are presented in Table 4 and in order to amplify each VH regions, VH1-VH6 and VH4^{ab} forward primers were used in combination with the mixture of five human JH reverse primers.

Interestingly, VH2^{ab} genes represented by VH2^{ab} forward primer were over-expressed

exclusively in AS patients (patient sample numbers 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, and 8 as shown in Figure 10). Except for the negative control, all VH PCRs led to a product of the expected length (330 bp). All sequences reported in the present paper are accessible on the EMBL database.



Figure 10. VH2^{ab} region was overexpressed in patients with AS. In comparison with VH gene expression in PBMCs samples from healthy donors and AS patients, VH2^{ab} genes were overexpressed exclusively in AS patients (patient sample numbers 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, and 8); N= 9 of healthy donors and 8 of AS patients. The results confirmed the previous study showing VH3 was dominantly expressed (HC: healthy control; AS: ankylosing spondylitis patient; VH: variable heavy chain)

3.1.2. Confirmation of previous VH usage experiments

In order to ensure our primers' efficiency Q-PCR with pooled samples for each group (healthy control and AS patients) was conducted with PCR primer sets for VH1-VH6, VH2^{ab} and VH4^{ab} in combination with the mixture of five JH reverse primers (Table 5, 7). The results showed that dominant expression of VH3 (Figure 11).



Figure 11. The relative expression levels of VH gene in AS patients and healthy controls. The relative amount of transcripts of target genes compared with those of a housekeeping gene (HuPo: human acidic ribosomal protein) was calculated as follows; Δ Ct=Ct(experimental)-Ct(housekeeping), R=2-(Δ Ct). The data show the mean and standard deviations of triplicate PCR amplications.

The relative expression levels of VH1-VH6, VH4^{ab} and VH2^{ab} in patients with AS and healthy control are displayed on Figure 11. Q-PCR was performed with pooled cDNA from PBMC of healthy donors and AS patients. The relative amount of transcripts of target genes compared to those of a housekeeping gene (HuPo: human acidic ribosomal protein) was calculated. The data shows the mean and standard deviation of triplicate PCR amplifications. Our data is in consistent with the results of Voswinkel (2001) and coworkers which examined VH usage in AS patients using DNA from inflamed tissue (Voswinkel *et al.*, 2001). However, VH2^{ab} genes were over-expressed exclusively in AS patient sample pool. It could be interpreted that the newly designed primer, VH2^{ab} forward, has mediated AS patient specific gene amplification. To quantify the amount of VH2^{ab} transcripts in each sample, Q-PCR with individual samples was performed.

3.1.3. Q-PCR with individual samples

Q-PCR was performed with individual cDNA from of PBMC of healthy donors and of 8 AS patients using primers shown in Table 5 and Table 7. The relative amount of mRNA of genes to HuPo was calculated.

Significant differences were shown in the level of expression of VH2^{ab} genes between healthy donors and AS patients (relative amount of mRNA of VH2^{ab} genes to HuPo, 0.68 ± 0.55 [mean±SD] and 7.13 ± 7.77 , respectively; p<0.0001, 9 of HC and 8 of AS patients,

Figure 12). There were no correlations of the expression level of VH2^{ab} with clinical variables such as sex, age, disease duration and inflammatory parameters.



Figure 12. Q-PCR was performed with individual cDNA from each PBMC of healthy donors and AS patients, using primers specific for $VH2^{ab}$ genes. The relative amounts of mRNA of $VH2^{ab}$ genes to HuPo were calculated as above. The relative amounts of mRNA of VH2ab genes to HuPo in AS patients were significantly higher compared to healthy donors (P<0.0001); N= 9 of healthy donors and 8 of AS patients.

The average relative transcript values for individual samples are described in Table 11. The relative amount of transcripts of target genes compared to those of a housekeeping gene was calculated. The data shows the mean and standard deviation of triplicate PCR amplifications.

Sample	R(average)± S.D	Sample	R(average)± S.D
HC1	0.097±0.100	AS1	1.084±0.821
HC2	0.037 ± 0.019	AS2	1.931±1.017
HC3	0.526 ± 0.273	AS3	1.245 ± 0.506
HC4	0.855 ± 0.720	AS4	9.322±0.893
HC5	1.722 ± 0.244	AS5	3.127±2.346
HC6	0.688 ± 0.858	AS6	15.054 ± 7.534
HC7	1.311 ± 0.734	AS7	3.839±2.077
HC8	0.470 ± 0.351	AS8	23.971±9.634
HC9	0.390 ± 0.351	AS9	4.641±2.860

Table 11. Relative transcript values for individual samples of HC and AS patients

*HC: healthy control, AS: ankylosing spondylitis patient, R: relative transcript, S.D: standard deviation

3.1.4. VH2^{ab} fragment bacterial cloning

Through PCR analysis and followed Q-PCR analysis, over-expression of VH2^{ab} transcripts was detected. To analyse these over-expressed PCR products, VH2^{ab} library was constructed by cloning VH2^{ab} PCR products. PCR products using VH2^{ab} primer of the expected 330 base pair (bp) length were detected by standard agarose gel electrophoresis. VH2^{ab} PCR products were purified using the Qiaprep spin midiprep kit (Qiagen, Hilden, Germany). The purified DNA template was bacterially subcloned into *E.coli* followed by plasmid isolation and sequencing (section 2.1.3 to 2.1.5). The second PCR was performed with PCR products from selected VH2^{ab} overexpressed patient samples (number 4, 6, 7, 8, and 9) as a template. In this process, each of the first-PCR purified products NcoI and XhoI restriction enzyme sites were introduced by using secondary PCR primers (Table 6).



Figure 13. Vector map of pIT2 and cloning; 1) Vector map of pIT2, 2) The purified DNA template was bacterially subcloned into bacteria; A: cut out of pIT2 phagemid with Nco I and Xho1 B: VH2ab region PCR purified product (expected length: 330bp).

Plasmid DNA was isolated by using the Qiaprep spin midiprep kit (Qiagen, Hilden, Germany). The PCR products were digested with restriction enzymes (Fermetas) XhoI, NcoI and cloned into the phagemid pIT2 (Figure 13). The ligation mixtures were transformed into *E. coli* TG1 cells and plated onto LB agar plates. After colony counting, colonies were screened for inserts, by colony PCR and positive clones were confirmed with a colony PCR method (GOTaq, Promega) (Figure 14). In total, 100 colonies were selected from colony PCR analysis.



Figure 14. Examples of colony PCR products were cloned into pIT2 vectors and 100 successful VH2^{ab}-inserted colonies were selected by colony PCR analysis using VH2^{ab} primer.

3.1.5. Sequence analysis of positive clones

Selected clones were grown overnight at 37°C in LB medium containing 100 µg/ml ampicillin. DNA was extracted from the positive clones and purified using the QIAprep Spin Miniprep Kit and sequenced. Approximately 20 samples of each patient were analyzed by sequencing (MWG, Germany), and a total of 100 sequences were obtained. The sequencing analyzed homology comparison results were by with Ig Blast databases (http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/igblast), GenBank gene databases and IMGT databases (http://imgt.cines.fr).

According to Ig Blast database analyzing results, obtained sequence data was fallen into four categories. Among 100 sequences, 48% of sequences revealed that a short fragment from CDC42 BPB gene was incorporated into the major part of cloned VH2^{ab} PCR products.

This short fragment is an intron fragment located in the region encompassing 252 bps (36096-36348) of 125-kb CDC42 BPB which maps to 14q32.32 (Moncrieff et al., 1999) and is found in between a short stretch of VH2 and JH3 (Figure 15).

IGVH2-70*12 ATGGCCGCAG ATCACCTTGA AGCAGTCTGG TCAGAAGCAG CGGTGAGATC CTGGCTGTTC CTGAAAGTGA GACCAGCGGA TTTCCTGCTG GATGGGGGCGT GCAGGTTGAC ACTCGCACAG AGCACTGGCC AAGCACTAGG ACGCTGGAGT TGCCTGCATG GGAAGGCTGA CAGAGGCTGGTGGGGCTGAGTGGCAGGGAAG CAGCTGGACA GGTGATGCAG TTCCAGAGAG AAGCCCAAGG TGCCCAGTGT IGJH3 ACAGCTGGTA TCGGATGAGA TCACCTTGAA GGAGTCTGGT GCCAAGGGAC AATGGTCACC GTCTCTTCAG TCTCGAGC

Figure 15. The sequence analysis of VH2^{ab}. This short fragment (252bps) from CDC42 BPB was found in between VH2 and JH3

Other 41 sequences showed VH2 rearrangements. All were potentially functional and > 95% homologous to the respective gl gene. Less than 10% of cases (9 sequences) a clonal expansion within the VH3 genes was observed, represented by the VH3-DH3-JH4 rearrangements sequences. The rest of 7 sequences indicated other immunoglobulin variable heavy chain gene family. Sequence alignment assay of 48 CDC42 BPB genes incorporated sequence is presented in Figure below. The alignment result was analyzed by nucleotide alignment analysis with ClustalW2-Multiple Sequence Alignment program which provide by EMBL databases (http://www.ebi.ac.uk/Tools/msa/clustalw2/) and multiple alignment editor programs (http://www.jalview.org/).

Cele (20-20)	A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A
LUC42/1-201	
4-5_046371-300	TATBOCCOCADATCACCTTGAAGSAGTCTGGTSAGAAGCAGCGSTGAGATCCTGGCTGTTCCTSAAAGTGAGACGAGCGGTTTCCTGCTGGATGGGGCGTGCAGGTTGACASTCGCCACAGATC
L4-7_DM83/1-300	TATBGCCGCAGATCACCTTGAAGGAGTCTGGTCAGAAGCAGCGGTGAGAGCGGTGCGGTGCGGATTCCTGGATGGGGCGTGCAGGTTGACACTCGCACAGA
4-70_DMB3R-302	1 A FIGGE GE AGAT CACCT I GAAGGAGT E GE AGAAGCAGE GE GAGAT CET GEE I GAGAT CET GAAAGT GAGACGAGE GE AGE GEG AT TE CET GET GG AGGE GEG AGE T GACAS TE GE CAGAT E GAGACGAGE GEG AGE T GACAS TE GE CAGAT E GAGACGAGE GEG AGE T GACAS TE GE CAGAT E GAGACGAGE GAGGACGAGE GAGACGAGE GAGACGAGAC
L4-42_LMB3R-295	1 AAAAAAAAATCACCTTGAAGGAGTCTGGTCAGAAGCAGCGGTGAGATCCTGGCTGTTCCTGAAAGTGAGACGAGCCGATTTCCTGCTGGATGGGGCCTGCAGGTTGACACTCGCCACAGA
(4-50_LMB3/1-301	1 AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA
(4-5;_LNB3/R-301	1 AAAAAAAAAATCACCTTGAAGGAGTCTGGTCAGAAGCAGCGGTGAGATCCTGGCTGG
6-11_LMB3/1-299	1 A TEGCCCCCAGATCACCTTGAAGGAGTCTGGTCAGAAGCAGCGGTGAGATCCTGGCTGG
16-2;_LMB3/R-302	1 AAAAAAAAAATCACCTTGAAGGAGTCTGGTCAGAAGCAGCGGTGAGATCCTGGCTGG
16-37_LNB3/R-299	1 A TEGCCCC AGATCACCTTGAAGGAGTCTGGTCAGAAGCAGCGETGAGATCCTGGCTGTTCCTGAAAGTGAGACCGAGCCGATTTCCTGCTGGATGGGGCGTGCAGGTTGACACTCGCACAGA 121
16-47_LNB3/R-299	1 A TEGCCCC AG ATCACCT TG AAGG AGTCT GGTCAGAAGCAGCGGT GAGATCCT GGC TG TTCCT GAAAGT GAGACCG ATT TCCT GCT GGAT GGGGCG TG CAGGT TG ACACT CGC ACAGA 121
6-50 LMB3/8-301	1 A TEGCCCC AG AT CACCT TG AAGG AG TC TG TC AG AAGC AGC GG TG AG A TCCT GGC TG TT CCT GA AG TG GGC G AT T LCCT GC TG GA TG GGGC G TG CAGG T TG AC ACT CG CAG A 121
6-58 LMB3R-300	1 A T G G C C G AT C ACCT T G A A G G A G T C T G T C A G A A G C A G C G G T G A G A T C C T G G C A G A T C C T G C T G C T G G A G G G G G G C G C A G C A G C G G C T G C C G G C A G C C G C A G C C C C C C
6-6; LMB38-293	1 A T 5 5 C C C AG A T C ACCT T G A A G G A G T C T G T C A G A A G C A G C G G T G A G A T C C T G G C T G A C C C G C T G A C C C G C T G A C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C
6-7; (MB38-328	
(7-4) (MB3/2-302	
7-48 (MB38-30)	
(7-5: (MB30-30)	
(7-52 (MB30-30)	
(7.55 (MR20-30)	
17 54 (MP20 20)	
7-56_DWD3/(-30)	TA BOCCOLAGA FORCE TIGANGSAGTE FOGTSAGA AGEGGETGAGA TECT GACAGEGGAGGAGGAGGAGGAGGAGGAGGAGGAGGAGGAGGAG
0-39_DWD3/(-30/	TABGCCCAGATCACCTTCAACGACGACTCTCGTCACACGCCGTCGACACGCCGACTCCTCGTCGTCGCTCCTCGTCGTCGCGCGTCGACGGTCGACGCGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGCGTCGACGGGCGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGGGCGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGGGCGTCGACGGTCGGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGACGGTCGGGTCGACGGTCGGGTCGACGGTCGGGTCGACGGTCGGGTCGGGTCGGGTCGGGTCGGGTCGGGTCGGGTCGGGTCGGGTCGGGTCGGGTCGGGTCGGGTCGGGTCGGGGTCGGGGTCGGGGTCGGGGTCGGGGTCGGGGTCGGGGTCGGGGTCGGGGTCGGGGTCGGGGTCGGGGTCGGGGTCGGGGTCGGGGGTCGGGGTCGGGGTCGGGGTCGGGGTCGGGGTCGGGGTCGGGGTCGGGGTCGGGGGTCGGGGGTCGGGGGG
0-60_DWB3/-300	TABBOOCHATCHOLD AND AND AND AND AND AND AND AND AND AN
0-61_0WB3/-307	TATBOCCOCAGATCACCTTGAAGGAGTCTGGTCAGAAGCAGCGGTGACAGCGGTGCGAGGTGGAGGCGAGCGGGGGGGG
0-62_0WD3/1-300	1 A 19 GCC GC AGAT CACCT TGAAGS AGT CTGGT CAGAAGCAGCGGT GAGACAGCAGCGGT GAGACGAGCGAGT TCCTGCTGGAT GGGGCGT GCAGGT GACAGT CGCACAGAT C
V-65_DWB3/R-32/	1 A 15 GCC GC AGAT CACCT TGAAGSAGT CTGGT SAGAAGCAGCGGT GAGAT CCTGGT GGCGGGT GGAGGGGGGGGGG
08-10_LMB3R-2/3	1 A TEGECGCAGAT CACCT TGAAGGAGT CTGGT CAGAAGCAGCGGT GAGAT CCT GGCTGTT CCT GAAAGT GAGACGAGCGAT TTCCT GCTGGAT GGGGCGTGCAGGT TGACACT CGCACAGA
98-15_EMB3/R-2/3	1 A TBGCCGCAGATCACCTTGAAGBAGTCTGGTCAGATGCAGCGBTGAGATCCTGGCTGTTCCTSAAAGTGAGACGAGCCGATTCCTGCTGGATGGGGCGTGCAGGTTGACACTCGCACAGA
08-22_DMB3R-273	1 A T GGCCGC AGAT CACCT TGAAGGAGTCTGGT SAGAAGCAGCGGT GAGATCCT GGCTGTTCCTGAAAGT GAGACGAGCCGATTTCCTGCTGGATGGGGCGTGCAGGTTGACASTCGCCACAGA
UB-31_LMB3/R-273	1 AT 5GCCGCAGAT CACCT TGAAGGAGTCTGGT CAGAAGCAGCGGT GAGATCCT GGC TGTTCCTGAAAGT GAGACGAGCCGAT TTCCTGCTGGAT GGGGCCGTGCAGGT TGACACT AGCACAGA 12
08-34_UMB3/R-273	1 AT 5GCCGCAGAT CACCT TGAAGGAGTCTGGT CAGAAGCAGCGGT 6 AGATCCT GGC 1GTTCCT GAAAGT GAGACGAGCCGAT TTCCT GCTGGAT GGGGCGTGCAGGT TGACACT CGCACAGA 12
08-39_UMB3/R-273	1 A T 5 G C C G C AG AT C ACCT T G A AG G A G T C T G T C AG A AG C AG C
18-40_LMB3/R-273	1 ATSGCCGCAGATCACCTTGAAGGAGTCTGGTCAGAAGCAGCGGTGAGATCCTGGCTGG
08-47_LNB3/R-273	1 ATGGCCGCAGATCACCTTGAAGGAGTCTGGTCAGAAGCAGCGGTGAGATCCTGGCTGTTCCTGAAAGTGAGACGAGCCGATTTCCTGCTGGATGGGGCGTGCAGGTTGACACTCGCACAGA
(8-49_LNB3/R-273	1 ATGGCCGCAGATCACCTTGAAGGAGTCTGGTCAGAAGCAGCGGTGAGATCCTGGCTGG
(8-59_LMB3/R-273	1 A T 5 G C C G C A G A T C A C C T G A A G G A G C T C G T C A G A A G C A G C G G T G C C G G T C C T G C A G G T C G C T G C A G G T G C A G G T G C A G C G T G C A G C T G C A G C T G C A G C T G C A G C T G C A G C T G C A G C T G C A G C T G C A G C T G C A G C T G C A G C C A G C T G C A G C C A G C T G C A G C C A G C T G C A G C C A G C T G C A G C C A G C T G C A G C C A G C T G C A G C C A G C T G C A G C C A G C T G C A G C C A G C T G C A G C C A G C T G C A G C A G C C A G C A G C C A G C
18-62_LMB3/R-273	1 A TEGECEGCAGAT CACCT TEAAGEAGT CTEETCAGAAGCAGCEGT EAGATCCTEECTEAAAGT EAGACEAGCEGAT T CCTEETECTEEATEGEGECETECAGAT EACACT
19-7_LM83/1-299	1 A TEGECECE AGATE ACCT TE AAGE AGT CT GET C AGA AGC AGC GET GAGATECT GEC TETTECT E A AAGT GAGACEG AT LICCT GC TEGAT GEGEGET GEGEGT TEACACT CEC AGA 121
19-28_LMB3/R-298	1 A TEGCCCCCAGATCACCTTGAAGGAGTCTGGTCAGAAGCAGCGGTGAGATCCTGGCTGG
(9-29_LMB3/R-298	A TEGCCCC AGATCACCTTGAAGGAGTCTGGTCAGAAGCAGCGGTGAGATCCTGGCTGTTCCTGAAAGTGAGACCGAGCCGATTTCCTGCTGGATGGGGCGTGCAGGTTGACACTCGCACAGA
(9-33_LMB3/R-298	1 A TEGOCOCIAGATCACCTTGAAGGAGTCTGGTCAGAAGCAGCGGTGAGATCCTGGCTGG
19-34_LMB3/R-297	1 A TEGECECE AGATCACCTTG AAGG AGTCTGGTCAGAAGCAGCGGTG AGATCCTGGCTGGTCCTGAAAGTGAGACCGAGCCGATTTCCTGCTGGATGGGGCGTGCAGGTTGACACTCGCACAGA 121
19-37_LMB3/1-297	1 A TEGCCCC AG AT CACCT TO AAGGAGTCT GGTCAGAAGCAGCGGT GAGATCCT GGCTGTTCCT GAAAGT GAGACCGAT T L CCT GCT GGAT GGGGCG T GCAGGT T GACACT CGCACAGA 121
19-42_LMB3/1-297	A TEGCCCCAGATCACCTTGAAGGAGTCTGGTCAGAAGCAGCGGTGAGATCCTGGCTGTTCCTGAAAGTGAGACGAGCCGATTTCCTGCTGGATGGGGCGTGCAGGTTGACACTCGCACAGA
19-43 LNB3/R-273	1 A TEGCCCC AG ATC ACCT TG AAGG AGTC TGG TC AG AAGC AGC GG TG AG ATCCT GGC 1G TT CCT GA AAGT GAGACCG ATT TCCT GC TGG ATGGGGCG TG CAGG T G ACCCT CG CACAGA 121
9-41 LNB3R-273	1 A TEGCCCC AG AT CACCT TG AAGGAGTCT GGTCAGAAGCAGCGGT GAGATCCT GGC 1GTTCCT GAAAGT GAGACCG AT T T CCT GCT GGAT GGGGCG TG CAGGT TG ACACT CGC ACAGA 121
19-69 LNB3R-273	1 A TEGCCCCCAGATCACCTTGAAGGAGTCTGGTCAGAAGCAGCGGTGAGATCCTGGCTGG
19-75 LNB3/-297	1 A T 5 GCCGC AG AT C ACCT TG AAG 5 AG T C T GG T C AG A AG C AG C G G T G AG A T C C T G C T G A C G A G C G AT T I C C T G C T G G A G G G G C G C AG C T G A C C C G C T G A C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C
19-53 LNB3R-297	1 A TEGCCCC AG ATC ACCT TG AAGG AGTC TGG TC AG AAGC AGC GG TG AG A TCCT GGC TG TT CCT GA AGT GAGACCG ATT TCCT GC TGG ATG GGG CG TG CAGG T TG ACACT CG CACAGA 121
Concencie	
CONSCISES	

Figure 16. Sequence alignment. Among 100 sequences, 48% revealed a short fragment from CDC42 BPB genes incorporated into major parts of cloned VH2^{ab} PCR products. Sequence mismatch is indicated by the shade of gray (yellow indicates no difference; darker color reflecting less matched region; L: library; number: colony number)

(2/3)	
Cdc42/1-281	122 GCACTGGCCAAGCACTAGGAGGTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACAGAGGCTGGTGGGCTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAG
L4-5_LMB3/1-300	122 GCACTGGCCAAGCACTAGGAGCTGGAGTTGCCTGGCATGGGAAGGCTGACAGAGGCTGGTGGGCTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAG
L4-7_LMB3/1-300	122 GCACTGGCCAAGCACTAGGAGCTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACAGAGGCTGGTGGGCTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAG
L4-10_LIMB3/1-302	122 GCACTGGCCAAGCACTAGGAGCTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACAGAGGCTGGTGGGCTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAG
L4-42_LNB3/1-295	122 GCACTGGCCAASCACTAGGAGCTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACASAGGCTGGTGGGCTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAG
L4-50_LINB3/1-301	122 GCACTGGCCAAGCACTAGGAGCTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACAGAGGCTGGTGGGCTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAG
L4-5;_LNB3/1-301	122 GCACTGGCCAASCACTAGGAGCTGGAGTTGCCTGGGATGGGA
16-11_LMB3/1-299	122 GCACTGGCCAASCACTAGGACGTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACASAGGCTGGTGGGCTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAASCCCAACGTG 242
16-21_LMB3/R-302	122 GCACTGGCCAASCACTAGGAGGTGGAGTTGCCTGGCATGGGAAGGCTGACASAGGCTGGTGGGCTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAG
16-37_LMB3/1-2 99	122 GCACTGGCCAASCACTAGGACGTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACASAGGCTGGTGGSCTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAASCCCAACGTG 242
16-47_LNB3/1-299	122 GCACTGGCCAASCACTAGGACGTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACASAGGCTGGTGGGCTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAASCCCAACGTG 242
L6-50_LMB3/1-301	122 GCACTGGCCAASCACTAGGACGTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACASAGGCTGGTGGSCTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAASCCCAACGTG 242
L6-58_LMB3/1-300	122 GCACTGGCCAASCACTAGGACGTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACASAGGCTGGTGG5CTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAASCCCAAGGTG 242
L6-61_LMB3/1-293	122 GCACTGGCCAASCACTAGGACGTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACASAGGCTGGTGG5CTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAASCCCAACGTG 242
L6-7 i_LMB3/1-328	122 GCACTGGCCAASCACTAGGACGTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACASAGGCTGGTGG5CTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAASCCCAAGGTG 242
17-43_LWB3/1-301	122 GCACTGGCCAASCACTAGGACGTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACASAGGCTGGTGG5CTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAG
17-48_LMB3/1-301	122 GCACTGGCCAASCACTAGGACGTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACASAGGCTGGTGG5CTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAASCCCAACGTG 242
L7-51_LMB3/1-301	122 GCACTGGCCAASCACTAGGACGTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACASAGGCTGGTGG5CTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAG
17-53_LMB3/1-301	122 GCACTGGCCAASCACTAGGACGTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACASAGGCTGGTGG5CTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAG
L7-55_LMB3/1-301	122 GCACTGGCCAASCACTAGGACGTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACASAGGCTGGTGG5CTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAG
L7-56_LMB3/1-301	122 GCACTGGCCAASCACTAGGACGTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACASAGGCTGGTGG5CTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAG
17-59_LMB3/1-301	122 GCACTGGCCAASCACTAGGACGTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACASAGGCTGGTGG5CTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAG
17-60_LNB3/1-300	122 GCACTGGCCAASCACTAGGACGTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACASAGGCTGGTGG5CTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAG
17-61_LNB3/1-301	122 GCACTGGCCAASCACTAGGACGTTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACASAGGCTGGTGG5CTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAG
17-62_LMB3/1-300	122 GCACTGGCCAASCACTAGGACGTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACASAGGCTGGTGG5CTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAG
17-65_LNB3/1-327	122 GCACTGGCCAASCACTAGGACGTTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACASAGGCTGGTGG5CTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTAGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAG
L8-10_LMB3/1-273	122 GCACTGGCCAAGCACTACGACGTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACAGAGGCTGGTGGGCTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTAGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAG
L8-15_LMB3/1-273	122 GCACTGGCCAAGCACTACGACGTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACAGAGGCTGGTGGGCTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTAGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAG
18-22_1MB3/1-273	122 GCAC GGCCAASCACTAEGACGTTGGAGTTGGCTGGCATGGGAAGGCTGACASAGGCTGGTGGGCTGAGTGGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTAEGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAGAGCCCAAEGTG 242
L8-31_LMB3/R-273	122 GCACTGGCCAAGCACTACGACGTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACAGAGGCTGGTGGGCTGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTAGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAG
18-34_1MB3/1-273	122 GCAC GGCCAASCACTAEGACGCTGGAGTTGSCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACASAGGCTGGTGGGCTGAGTGGSAGGGAAGCAGCTAEGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAGAGAGCCCAAEGTG 242
L8-39_LMB3/1-273	122 GCAC GGCCAAGCACTAEGACGCTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACAGAGGCTGGTGGGC GAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTAEGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAAGCCCAAEGTG 242
L8-40_LNB3/1-273	122 GCAC GGCCAAGCACTAEGACGCTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACAGAGGCTGGTGGGCCGAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTAGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAG
L8-47_LMB3/1-273	122 GCAC GGCCAASCACTAEGACGTTGGAGTTGGCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACASAGGCTGGTGGGCTGAGTGGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTAEGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAGAGAGCCCAAEGTG 242
L8-49_LMB3/1-273	122 GCAC GGCCAAGCACTAEGACGCTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACAGAGGCTGGTGGGC GAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTAEGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAAGCCCAAEGTG 242
L8-59_LMB3/1-273	122 GCAC "GGCCAAGCACTAEGACGCTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACAGAGGCTGGTGGGC"GAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAG
18-62_1MB3/1-273	122 GCAC "GGCCAAGCACTAEGACGCTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACAGAGGCTGACAGAGGGCGGGC
19-7_LMB3/1-299	122 GCAC - GGCCAAGCAC TAEGACGC TGGAG TTGCC TGCATGGGAAGGC TGACAGAGGC TGGC T
19-28_1MB3/1-298	122 GCAC "GGCCAAGCACTAEGACGCTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACAGAGGCTGGTGGGC"GAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTAEGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAAGCCCAAEGTG 242
19-29_1/MB3/1-298	122 GCAC "GGCCAAGCACTAEGACGCTGGAGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACAGAGGCTGACAGAGGGCGGGC
19-33_1MB3/1-298	122 GCAC - GGCCAAGCAC TAEGACGC TGGAG TTGCC TGCATGGGAAGGC TGACAGAGGC TGGC T
19-34_1NB3/1-297	122 GCAC - GGCCAAGCAC TAEGACGC TGGAG TTGCC TGCATGGGAAGGC TGACAGAGGC TGACAGGGGC AGGTGGCAGGCAGC TGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAGAGCCCAAEGTG 242
19-37_LNB3/7-297	122 GCAC - GGCCAAGCAC TAEGACGC TGGAG TTGCC TGCATGGGAAGGC TGACAGAGGC TGGC - GAG TGGCAGGGAAGCAGC TGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAGACGCCAAEGTG 242
19-42_LINB3/1-297	122 GCAC - GGCCAASCAC TAEGACGT GGAGTTGCC IGCATGGGAAGGC TGACASAGGC TCGTGGGC - GAGTGGCAGGCAGC TGGACAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAGACGCCAACGTG 242
19-43_LINB3/1-273	122 GCAC GCCAA3GCTAGGAGTTGGGAGTTGGCAGGGCAGGCTGACA3AGGCTGGTGGGCGGAGGGAAGCAGCTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGACAGTGCAGGTGAAGCCGAGAGAGA
19-44_LINB3/1-273	122 GCAC GGCCAA3CACTAGGACGTGGAGTGGCTGGATGGGAAGGCTGACA3AGGCTGGTGGGC~GAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGTGCAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAG
19-69_LWB3/1-273	122 GCAC GGCCAASCACTACGACGTGCAGGTGCCGGCAGGGCAGGCTGACASAGGCTGGTGGGC~GAGTGGCAGGGAAGCAGCTGGCAGGTGATGCAGTTCCAGAGAGAG
19-75_UNB3/7-297	122 GCAC GGCCAAGCAGCTAGGACGTGGCAGGTGGCAGGGCAG
19-53_LWB3/1-297	

Consensus

GCACTGGCCAASCACTACGACGSTGGACGTTGCCTGCATGGGAAGGCTGACASAGGCTCGTGGGGCTGAGGGAAGCAGGGAAGCAGGTGATGCAGTTCSAGAGAGAASCCCAACGTG

(
(3/3)	
Cdc42/1-281	243 CCC AGT GT AC AGCT GGT AT CGGAT G AG ATC ACC AGG A AG
L4-5_LMB3/1-300	243 CCC AGT GT AC AGCT GGT AT CGGAT G AG AT CACCT T G A AGGAGT C T GGT GC CA AGGG AC
L4-7_LMB3/1-300	243 CCC AGT GT AC AGCT GGT AT CGGAT G AGAT C ACCT T G A AGGAGT C T GGGGC AG GG AC A A
14-10 LMB3/1-302	243 CCC AGT GT AC AGC T GG T AT CGG AT G AG AT C ACCT T G A AGG AG T C T GG T GC CA AGG G ACA
L4-42 LMB3/1-295	243 CCC AGT GT AC AGCT GGT AT CGGAT G AGAT C ACCT T G A AGG AGT C ⁻ GGG AC AAT
14-50 LMB3/1-301	243 CCC AGT GT AC AGC I GGT AT CGG AT G AG AT C ACCT T G A AGG AGT C T GGGGC C A AGG G AC A
14-5; LMB3/1-301	243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCTGGT AT CGGAT G AGATC ACCT T G A AGGAGT C T GGGGC C A AGGG A C A
16-1; LMB3/1-299	243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCTGGT AT CGGAT G AGATC ACCTTG A AGGAGT C TGGGGC A 3 GG AC A
16-2; LMB3/7-302	243 CCC AGT GT AC AGC I GGT AT CGGAT GAGAT CACCT T GAAGGAGT C T GGGGC CAAGGGACA
16-37 LMB3/7-299	243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCTGGT AT CGGAT G AGATC ACCTTG A AGGAGT C TGGGGC A 3 GG AC A
16-47 LMB3/1-299	243 CCC AGT GT AC AGC I GGT AT CGGAT GAGAT CACCT T GAAGGAGT C T GGGGC AGGGAC A
16-50 LMB3/1-301	243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGAT GAGAT CACCIT GAAGGAGT C GGTGC CA AGGG ACH
16-58_LMB38-300	243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGAT GAGAT CACCIT GAAGGAGT C GGGGC CA AGGGAC
16-6; LMB3/1-293	243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGAT GAGATC ACCIT GAAGGAGTC TGGGAC A
16-7; IMB3/1-328	243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGAT GAGAT CASCIT GAAGGAGT C GGGGC CA AGGG ACA T DST CA CGT CT CAGT CT CSAGC
17-43 (MB38-30)	243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGAT GAGAT CACCIT GAAGGAGT C GGGGC CA AGGG AC
17-48 (MB3/1-301	243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGAT GAGAT CACCIT GAAGGAGT C TGGGGC CA AGGG AC
17-5; [MB3/1-30]	243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGAT GAGAT CACCIT GAAGGAGT C TGGGGC CA AGGG AC
17-53 (MB3/1-30)	243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGAT GAGAT CACCIT GAAGGAGT C GGGGC CA AGGG AC
17-55_UMB3/0-301	243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGAT GAGAT CACCIT GAAGGAGT C GGGGC CA AGGG AC
17-56_UMB3/2-302	243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGAT CACATCATCLT GAAGGAGTC TGGGGCCA AGGGAC
17-59 LMB3/1-301	243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCTGGT AT CGGAT G AGATC ACCT T G A AGGAGT C T GGGGC C A AGGG AC
17-60_UMB3/2-300	243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGAT CACATCATCLT GA AGGAGT C TGGGGC AA GGGACC
17-6; LMB3/2-302	243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGAT GAGAT CACCIT GA AGGAGT C GGTGC CA AGGGAC
(7-62 (MB32-300	
17-65_LNB3/1-320	
17-65_1NB3/1-327 18-10_1NB3/1-327	243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCACCITGAAGGAGTCTGGGGGCAAGGGACCA G ICAC GTCTC CAGTCTCGAGC- 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCACCITGAAGGAGTCTGGGGGCAAGGGACCA G ICAC GTCTC CAGTCTCGAGC- 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA
17-65_1MB3/1-327 18-10_1MB3/1-273 18-15_1MB3/1-273	243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCACCITGAAGGAGTC GGGGGCAAGGGACCA GTCAC GTCTC CAGTCTCGAGC - 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA
17-65_LNB3/1-327 L8-10_LNB3/1-273 L8-15_LNB3/1-273 L8-22_LNB3/1-273	243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCACCITGAAGGAGTC GGGGGCAAGGGACCA GTCAC GTCTC CAGTCTCGAGC- 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA-
2-62_2#85;1-300 17-65_1#83;1-327 18-10_1#83;1-273 18-15_1#83;1-273 18-22_1#83;1-273 18-3; 1#83;1-273	243 CCCAGTGTACASCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCAC 243 CCCAGTGTACASCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCAC 243 CCCAGTGTACASCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA 243 CCCAGTGTACASCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA 243 CCCAGTGTACASCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA 243 CCCAGTGTACASCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA
D 62_DF83/1-327 I7-65_LV83/1-327 I8-10_LV83/1-273 I8-22_LV83/1-273 I8-31_LV83/1-273 I8-32_LV83/1-273	243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCAC 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCAC 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA
2 02_L/WB3/1-327 L9-10_L/WB3/1-273 L9-15_L/WB3/1-273 L9-15_L/WB3/1-273 L9-31_L/WB3/1-273 L9-34_L/WB3/1-273 L9-30_L/WB3/1-273	243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCACCITGAAGGAGTC ⁻ GGGGCAAGGGACCA 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCAC- 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA- 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA- 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA- 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA- 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA-
J -65_L/NB3/h-327 L9-10_L/NB3/h-273 L9-10_L/NB3/h-273 L9-15_L/NB3/h-273 L9-31_L/NB3/h-273 L9-31_L/NB3/h-273 L9-39_L/NB3/h-273 L9-39_L/NB3/h-273 L9-30_L/NB3/h-273	243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCACCITGAAGGAGTCTGGGGGCAAGGGACCAGGTCTCGAGC- 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA 243 CCCAGTGTACAGCIGGTATCGGATGAGATCA
2 -65_L/MB3/R-327 LP-65_L/MB3/R-327 LP-10_L/MB3/R-273 LP-15_L/MB3/R-273 LP-31_L/MB3/R-273 LP-34_L/MB3/R-273 LP-34_L/MB3/R-273 LP-45_L/MB3/R-273	243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCTGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ADDIT TGA AGGAGTC "GGGGC AAGGGACCA" G TC AC GTC TC CAGTC TCGAGC - 243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCTGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ADDIT A CGGATGAGATC A 243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCTGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A
17-65_L/NB3/R-327 L9-10_L/NB3/R-273 L9-12_L/NB3/R-273 L9-22_L/NB3/R-273 L9-32_L/NB3/R-273 L9-34_L/NB3/R-273 L9-34_L/NB3/R-273 L9-40_L/NB3/R-273 L9-40_L/NB3/R-273 L9-40_L/NB3/R-273	243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ADDITIGA AGGAGTC "GGGGC AAGGACC" G TC AC GTC TC CAGTC TCGAGC - 243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ADDITIGA AGGAGTC "GGGGC AAGGACC" G TC AC GTC TC CAGTC TCGAGC - 243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A 243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A
27-65_L/MB3/h-327 L9-10_L/MB3/h-273 L9-10_L/MB3/h-273 L9-22_L/MB3/h-273 L9-32_L/MB3/h-273 L9-34_L/MB3/h-273 L9-39_L/MB3/h-273 L9-40_L/MB3/h	243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ADDITIGA AGGAGTC "GGGGC AAGGGADC" G TC AC GTC T C GAGTC TCGAGC - 243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ADDITIGA AGGAGTC "GGGGC AAGGGADC" G TC AC GTC T C GAGTC TCGAGC - 243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A 243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A 244 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A 245 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT
27-65_L/NB3/h-327 L9-10_L/NB3/h-273 L9-10_L/NB3/h-273 L9-15_L/NB3/h-273 L9-32_L/NB3/h-273 L9-34_L/NB3/h-273 L9-39_L/NB3/h-273 L9-40_L/NB3/h-273 L9-40_L/NB3/h-273 L9-49_L/NB3/h-273 L9-49_L/NB3/h-273 L9-59_L/NB3/h-273 L9-59_L/NB3/h-273 L9-62_L/NB3/h-273 L9-62_L/NB3/h-273 L9-62_L/NB3/h-273 L9-62_L/NB3/h-273 L9-62_L/NB3/h-273 L9-62_L/NB3/h-273 L9-62_L/NB3/h-273 L9-62_L/NB3/h-273 L9-62_L/NB3/h-273 L9-62_L/NB3/h-273 L9-62_L/NB3/h-273 L9-62_L/NB3/h-273 L9-62_L/NB3/h-273 L9-62_L/NB3/h-273 L9-62_L/NB3/h-273 L9-62_L/NB3/h-273 L9-62_L/NB3/h-273 L9-63_L/NB3/h	243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ACCT IGA AGGAGT C IGGGGGC AAGGGACCALG ICCAC GTCT CCAGTC T CGAGC - 243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A 243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A 244 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A 245
27-65_LMB3/R-327 L8-10_LMB3/R-273 L8-15_LMB3/R-273 L8-22_LMB3/R-273 L8-32_LMB3/R-273 L8-34_LMB3/R-273 L8-34_LMB3/R-273 L8-40_LMB3/R-273 L8-40_LMB3/R-273 L8-45_LMB3/R-273 L8-59_LMB3/R-273 L8-59_LMB3/R-273 L8-59_LMB3/R-273 L8-62_LMB3/R-273	243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ACCT TGA AGGAGTC "GGGC AAGGACC" G TC AC GTC TC CAGTC TCGAGC - 243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A. 243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A.
J -65_L/NB3/R-327 LP-65_L/NB3/R-327 LP-10_L/NB3/R-273 LP-12_L/NB3/R-273 LP-32_L/NB3/R-273 LP-32_L/NB3/R-273 LP-32_L/NB3/R-273 LP-49_L/NB3/R-273 LP-49_L/NB3/R-273 LP-59_L/NB3/R-273 LP-59_L/NB3/R-273 LP-62_L/NB3/R-273 LP-62_L/NB3/R-273 LP-62_L/NB3/R-273 LP-62_L/NB3/R-273 LP-62_L/NB3/R-273 LP-62_L/NB3/R-273 LP-62_L/NB3/R-273 LP-62_L/NB3/R-273 LP-62_L/NB3/R-273 LP-62_L/NB3/R-299 LP-28_L/NB3/R-299 LP-28_L/NB3/R-298 LP-62_L/RB3/R-298 LP-62_L/RB3/R-298 LP-62_L/RB3/R	243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ADDITIONADGAGTC TGGGGC AAGGGACCATG TC AC GTC TC GAGTC TCGAGC - 243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ADDITIONADGAGTC TGGGGC AAGGGACCATG TC AC GTC TC GAGTC TCGAGC - 243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A 243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A 244 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A 245 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A 245 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A 245 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGA
27-65_L/NB3/R-327 L9-10_L/NB3/R-273 L9-10_L/NB3/R-273 L9-22_L/NB3/R-273 L9-32_L/NB3/R-273 L9-34_L/NB3/R-273 L9-34_L/NB3/R-273 L9-40_L/NB3/R-273 L9-40_L/NB3/R-273 L9-40_L/NB3/R-273 L9-40_L/NB3/R-273 L9-50_L/NB3/R-273 L9-50_L/NB3/R-273 L9-52_L/NB3/R-273 L9-62_L/NB3/R-299 L9-28_L/NB3/R-299 L9-28_L/NB3/R-298 L9-20_L/RB3/R	243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCI GGT AT CGGATGAGATC ADDIT IGAAGGAGTC "GGGGC AAGGAGCC" G TC AC GTC TC CAGTC TCGAGC - 243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCI GGT AT CGGATGAGATC ADDIT IGAAGGAGTC "GGGGC AAGGAGCC" G TC AC GTC TC CAGTC TCGAGC - 243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCI GGT AT CGGATGAGATC A 243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCI GGT AT CGGATGAGATC A 244 CCC AGTGT AC ASCI GGT AT CGGATGAGATC A 245 CCC AGTGT AC ASCI GGT AT C
27-65_L/NB3/1-327 L9-10_L/NB3/1-273 L9-10_L/NB3/1-273 L9-12_L/NB3/1-273 L9-32_L/NB3/1-273 L9-32_L/NB3/1-273 L9-32_L/NB3/1-273 L9-40_L/NB3/1-273 L9-47_L/NB3/1-273 L9-62_L/NB3/1-273 L9-62_L/NB3/1-299 L9-28_L/NB3/1-298 L9-28_L/NB3/1-298 L9-28_L/NB3/1-298 L9-28_L/NB3/1-298 L9-29_L/NB3/1	243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ACCT TGA AGGAGT C "GGGGC AAGGAGCC" G TC AC GTC TC CAGTC TCGAGC - 243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A. 243 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A. 244 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A. 245 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A. 246 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A. 247 CCC AGTGT AC AGCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A. 248
2 -65_L/NB3/n-327 LP-65_L/NB3/n-327 LP-10_L/NB3/n-273 LP-15_L/NB3/n-273 LP-32_L/NB3/n-273 LP-34_L/NB3/n-273 LP-34_L/NB3/n-273 LP-40_L/NB3/n-273 LP-40_L/NB3/n-273 LP-45_L/NB3/n-273 LP-59_L/NB3/n-273 LP-59_L/NB3/n-273 LP-52_L/NB3/n-298 LP-29_L/NB3/n-298 LP-29_L/NB3/n-298 LP-33_L/NB3/n-298 LP-34_L/NB3/n	243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ACCT TGA AGGAGTC ~ GGGGC AAGGG AC A 243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A. 243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A. 244 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A. 245 CC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGA
27-65_LMB3/R-327 LP-65_LMB3/R-327 LP-10_LMB3/R-273 LP-12_LMB3/R-273 LP-32_LMB3/R-273 LP-32_LMB3/R-273 LP-32_LMB3/R-273 LP-40_LMB3/R-273 LP-40_LMB3/R-273 LP-40_LMB3/R-273 LP-40_LMB3/R-273 LP-50_LMB3/R-273 LP-72_LMB3/R-299 LP-20_LMB3/R-298 LP-20_LMB3/R-298 LP-33_LMB3/R-298 LP-34_LMB3/R-297 LP-34_LMB3/R	243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ADDIT IGA AGGAGTC TGGGGC AAGGCACT G TC AC GTC TC CAGTC TCGAGC - 243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ADDIT A CGGATGAGATC A - 243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A - 244 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A - 245 CC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A - 245 CC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A - 245 CC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATG
17-65_LMB3/R-327 LP-65_LMB3/R-273 LP-10_LMB3/R-273 LP-12_LMB3/R-273 LP-22_LMB3/R-273 LP-32_LMB3/R-273 LP-32_LMB3/R-273 LP-40_LMB3/R-273 LP-40_LMB3/R-273 LP-50_LMB3/R-273 LP-50_LMB3/R-273 LP-52_LMB3/R-273 LP-52_LMB3/R-299 LP-32_LMB3/R-299 LP-33_LMB3/R-298 LP-32_LMB3/R-298 LP-32_LMB3/R-298 LP-32_LMB3/R-297 LP-32_RMB3/R-297 LP-32_RMB3/R	243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ADDIT IGA AGGAGTC TGGGGC AGGG AC IG TC AC GTC TC CGGC - 243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ADDIT IGA AGGAGTC TGGGGC AGGG AC IG TC AC GTC TC CGGC - 243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC A 243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ACCITGA AGGAGTC TGGGGC CAAGGG 243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ACCITGA AGGAGTC TGGGGC CAAGGG 243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ACCITGA AGGAGTC TGGGGC CAAGGG 243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ACCITGA AGGAGTC TGGGGC CAAGGG 243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ACCITGA AGGAGTC TGGGGC CAAGGG 243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ACCITGA AGGAGTC TGGGGC CAAGGG 243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ACCITGA AGGAGTC TGGGGC CAAGGG 243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ACCITGA AGGAGTC TGGGGC CAAGGG 243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ACCITGA AGGAGTC TGGGGC CAAGGG 243 CCC AGTGT AC ASCIGGT AT CGGATGAGATC ACCITGA AGGAGTC TGGGGC CAAGGG
D-65_L/MB3/h-327 L9-10_L/MB3/h-273 L9-10_L/MB3/h-273 L9-12_L/MB3/h-273 L9-32_L/MB3/h-273 L9-32_L/MB3/h-273 L9-34_L/MB3/h-273 L9-40_L/MB3/h-273 L9-40_L/MB3/h-273 L9-40_L/MB3/h-273 L9-40_L/MB3/h-273 L9-50_L/MB3/h-299 L9-22_L/MB3/h-299 L9-32_L/MB3/h-299 L9-32_L/MB3/h-299 L9-33_L/MB3/h-297 L9-33_L/MB3/h-297 L9-37_L/MB3/h-297 L9-42_L/MB3/h-297 L9-43_L/MB3/h-	243 CCC AGTGT AC A3CTGGT ATCGGAT GAGATCA2CTTGAAGGAGTC "GGGGC AAGGGACCA" GTCAC GTCTC CAGTCTCGAGC 243 CCC AGTGT AC A3CTGGT ATCGGAT GAGATCA 243 CCC AGTGT AC A3CTGGT ATCGGAT GAGATCA 244 CCC AGTGT AC A3CTGGT ATCGGAT GAGATCA 245 CCC AGTGT AC A3CTGGT ATCGGAT GAGATCA 245 CCC AGTGT AC A3CTGGT ATCGGAT GAGATCA 245 CCC AGTGT AC
2 -65_L/MB3/n-327 LP-65_L/MB3/n-327 LP-10_L/MB3/n-273 LP-15_L/MB3/n-273 LP-32_L/MB3/n-273 LP-34_L/MB3/n-273 LP-34_L/MB3/n-273 LP-40_L/MB3/n-273 LP-40_L/MB3/n-273 LP-40_L/MB3/n-273 LP-50_L/MB3/n-273 LP-22_L/MB3/n-299 LP-22_L/MB3/n-299 LP-32_L/MB3/n-299 LP-32_L/MB3/n-297 LP-32_L/MB3/n-297 LP-32_L/MB3/n-297 LP-32_L/MB3/n-297 LP-32_L/MB3/n-297 LP-32_L/MB3/n-297 LP-32_L/MB3/n-297 LP-32_L/MB3/n-297 LP-32_L/MB3/n-297 LP-32_L/MB3/n-297 LP-42_L/MB3/n-297 LP-42_L/MB3/n-297 LP-42_L/MB3/n-297 LP-42_L/MB3/n-297 LP-42_L/MB3/n-297 LP-42_L/MB3/n-297 LP-42_L/MB3/n-297 LP-42_L/MB3/n-273 LP-43_L/MB3/n-273 LP-43_L/MB3/n	243 CCCAGT GT ACASCT GGT AT CGGAT GAGAT CACUT GAAGGAGT C GGGGC AAGGGACCAE G T C AC GT CT CGAGC - 243 CCCAGT GT ACASCT GGT AT CGGAT GAGAT CACUT GAAGGAGT C GGGGC AAGGGACCAE G T C AC GT CT CGAGC - 243 CCCAGT GT ACASCT GGT AT CGGAT GAGAT CA 243 CCCAGT GT ACASCT GGT AT CGGAT GAGAT CA 244 CCCAGT GT ACASCT GGT AT CGGAT GAGAT CA 245 CCCAGT GT ACASCT GGT AT CGGAT GAGAT CA 24
D-65_L/NB3/R-327 LP-65_L/NB3/R-327 LP-10_L/NB3/R-273 LP-15_L/NB3/R-273 LP-32_L/NB3/R-273 LP-34_L/NB3/R-273 LP-34_L/NB3/R-273 LP-49_L/NB3/R-273 LP-49_L/NB3/R-273 LP-40_L/NB3/R-273 LP-59_L/NB3/R-273 LP-59_L/NB3/R-273 LP-29_L/NB3/R-299 LP-32_L/NB3/R-299 LP-33_L/NB3/R-299 LP-33_L/NB3/R-299 LP-33_L/NB3/R-297 LP-43_L/NB3/R-277 LP-43_L/NB3/R-273 LP-43_R/R-273 LP-43_R/R-273 LP-	243 CCCAGTGT ACAGCTGGT AT CGGATGAGATCACT TGAAGGAGTC "GGGGCAAGGGACCA"G TCAC GTCT CGAGC- 243 CCCAGTGT ACAGCTGGT AT CGGATGAGATCACA 243 CCCAGTGT ACAGCTGGT AT CGGATGAGATCA 243 CCCAGTGT ACAGCTGGT AT CGGATGAGATCACT TGAAGGAGTC ~GGGCCAAGGG 243 CCCAGTGT ACAGCTGGT AT CGGATGAGATCACT TA CAGGAGGC ~AGGGC 243 CCCAGTGT ACAGCTGGT AT CGGATGAGATCACT TA CAGCTGGCAAGGGC ~AGGGC ~AGGG
U7-65_LMB3/R-327 U7-65_LMB3/R-327 U8-10_LMB3/R-273 U8-15_LMB3/R-273 U8-15_LMB3/R-273 U8-32_LMB3/R-273 U8-32_LMB3/R-273 U8-32_LMB3/R-273 U8-32_LMB3/R-273 U8-40_LMB3/R-273 U8-40_LMB3/R-273 U8-40_LMB3/R-273 U8-50_LMB3/R-273 U8-62_LMB3/R-273 U9-72_LMB3/R-299 U9-28_LMB3/R-299 U9-28_LMB3/R-298 U9-32_LMB3/R-298 U9-32_LMB3/R-297 U9-43_LMB3/R-297 U9-44_LMB3/R-273 U9-44_LMB3/R-273 U9-45_LMB3/R-273 U9-45_LM	243 CCCAGTGT ACAGCTGGT AT CGGATGAGATCACT TGAAGGAGTC GGGGCAAGGGACG IG GTCAC GTCTC CAGTCTCGAGC 243 CCCAGTGT ACAGCTGGT AT CGGATGAGATCA 243 CCCAGTGT ACAGCTGGT AT CGGATGAGATCAC 243 CCCAGTGT ACAGCTGGT AT CGGATGAGATCACCTTGAAGGAGTC GGGGC AGGGC 243 CCCAGTGT ACAGCTGGT AT CGGATGAGATCACCTTGAAGGAGTC GGGGC CAAGGG 243 CCCAGTGT ACAGCTGGT AT CGGATGAGATCACCTTGAAGGAGTC GGGGC AAGGG 243 CCCAGTGT ACAGCTGGT AT CGGATGAGATCACCT 243 CCCAGTGT ACAGCTGGT AT CGGATGAGATCACCT 243 CCCAGTGT ACAGCTGGT AT CGGATGAGATCA 243 CCCAGTGT ACAGCTGGT AT CGGATGAGATCA 243 CCCAGTGT ACAGCTGGT AT CGGATGAGATCA 243 CCCAGTGT ACAGCTGGT AT CGGATGAGATCA 243 CCCAGTGT ACAGCTGGT A
D-45_L/NB3/1-327 LP-65_L/NB3/1-327 LP-10_L/NB3/1-273 LP-12_L/NB3/1-273 LP-22_L/NB3/1-273 LP-32_L/NB3/1-273 LP-32_L/NB3/1-273 LP-40_L/NB3/1-273 LP-40_L/NB3/1-273 LP-40_L/NB3/1-273 LP-42_L/NB3/1-299 LP-32_L/NB3/1-299 LP-32_L/NB3/1-299 LP-32_L/NB3/1-299 LP-32_L/NB3/1-299 LP-32_L/NB3/1-297 LP-42_L/NB3/1-297 LP-42_L/NB3/1-273 LP-42_L/NB3/1-2277 LP-43_L/NB3/1-2777 LP-43_L/NB3/1-2777 LP-43_	243 CCC AGT GT ACASCT GGT AT CGGAT GAGAT CACCT TGAAGGAGT C GGGGCAAGGGACC AG G TC AC G TC TC CAGTC TC GAGC AG G ACC AG G TC AC G TC TC CAGTC TC GAGC AG G ACC AG G TC AC G TC TC G AG CC AG TG TACASCT G GT AT CGGAT GAGAT CA 243 CCC AGT GT ACASCT G GT AT CGGAT GAGAT CA 244 CCC AGT GT ACASCT G GT AT CGGAT GAGAT CA 245 CCC AGT GT ACASCT G GT AT CGGAT GAGAT CA 246 CCC AGT GT ACASCT G GT AT CGGAT GAGAT CA 247 CCC AGT GT ACASCT G GT AT CGGAT GAGAT CA 248 CCC AGT GT ACASCT G GT AT CGGAT GAGAT CA 249 CCC AGT GT ACASCT G GT AT CGGAT GAGAT CA 240 CCC AGT GT ACASCT G GT AT CGGAT GAGAT CA 241 CCC AGT GT ACASCT G GT AT CGGAT GAGAT CA 242 CCC AGT GT ACASCT G GT AT CGGAT GAGAT CA 243 CCC AGT GT ACASCT G GT AT CGGAT GAGAT CA 244 CCC AGT GT ACASCT G GT AT CGGAT GAGAT CA 245 CCC AGT GT ACASCT G GT AT CGGAT GAGAT CA 246 CCC AGT GT ACASCT G GT AT CGGAT GAGAT CA 247 CCC AGT GT ACASCT G GT AT
I7-65_LNB3)n-337 I8-10_LNB3)n-337 I8-10_LNB3)n-273 I8-15_LNB3)n-273 I8-15_LNB3)n-273 I8-31_LNB3)n-273 I8-32_LNB3)n-273 I8-34_LNB3)n-273 I8-34_LNB3)n-273 I8-47_LNB3)n-273 I8-47_LNB3)n-273 I8-47_LNB3)n-273 I8-47_LNB3)n-273 I8-47_LNB3)n-273 I8-59_LNB3)n-273 I8-59_LNB3)n-273 I9-7_LNB3)n-298 I9-32_LNB3)n-298 I9-32_LNB3)n-297 I9-34_LNB3)n-297 I9-34_LNB3)n-297 I9-34_LNB3)n-297 I9-34_LNB3)n-297 I9-34_LNB3)n-297 I9-43_LNB3)n-273 I9-64_LNB3)n-273 I9-64_LNB3)n-273 I9-75_LNB3)n-297 I9-53_LNB3)n-297	243 CCCAGTGT ACASCTGGT AT CGGAT GAGATCA. 243 CCCAGTGT ACASCTGGT AT CGGAT GAGATCA. 244 CCCAGTGT ACASCTGGT AT CGGA

Consensus

3.1.6. PCR analysis to identify the incorporation of CDC42 BPB intron fragments

Through library construction and sequence analysis, CDC42 BPB gene intron fragment was found between the VH2 and heavy chain joining region (JH) (Figure 15, 16), and the region was located near to 125-kb of CDC42 BPB intron segment, which maps to 14q32.32. To confirm that the intron fragments from CDC42 BPB genes were indeed incorporated into Ig heavy chain gene segments, another PCR was performed by using primers corresponding to sequences in the middle of the intron of the CDC42 BPB gene and Ig constant regions (C μ , C γ and C ϵ) (Table 8). The results demonstrated the expected band size, about 350 bps, which appeared exclusively by using the C ϵ primer (Figure 17).



Figure 17. CDC42 BPB intron sequences were inserted into Ig genes in AS patients. PCR was performed with cDNA from PBMCs of healthy donors and AS patients, using primers specific for CDC42 BPB genes and Ig C epsilon genes (No bands were detected in healthy controls)

Therefore these results imply that an intron fragment of the CDC42 BPB gene, suggested by sequence analysis, was incorporated in between VH2 and DH6-JH3-C ϵ of rearranged Ig genes. During the Ig production process, switching from C μ to C ϵ occurs only after B cells have been stimulated by antigens, but certain antigens for AS have not yet been identified. Furthermore, IgE, antibody produced by C ϵ , is present at very low levels in serum (0.03 μ g/mL serum) and only research was conducted for showing the effect of change in serum IgE levels on AS. Therefore, this aberrant V segment seems more likely to affect other Ig protein production by impaired class switch recombination or induction changes in total Ig composition rather than producing rearranged Ig protein.

3.1.7. Unusual VH gene rearrangement hypothesis in patient with AS

We compared Ig VH gene usages in cDNA from PBMCs of the healthy controls and of the AS patients. The PCR analysis results in Figure 10 and Q-PCR analysis results in Figure 12 show that the VH2^{ab} transcripts were exclusively over-expressed in AS patients. To get more data, we constructed VH2^{ab} and anlaysed the sequence of over-expressed products (Figure 16). Strikingly the sequence analysis and homology search of overexpressed VH2^{ab} PCR products revealed unexpected features of VH gene structure. In the sequences of VH2^{ab} PCR products, a short stretch of CDC42 BPB intron gene was found between VH and DH genes (Figure 15). The 5' end of this fragment includes homologous region (15 nts) to that of the VH2 germline gene. It is worth noting that this intron segment is located in chromosome 14q where human Ig VH gene locus is present (Cook *et al.*, 1994).

Ig gene rearrangement requires recombination signal sequences (RSS) that consist of a heptamer, 23 nucleotides (nts), and a nonamer in this order ((Jung *et al.*, 2006). Interestingly, further analysis of CDC42 BPB genomic sequences identified a nonamer-like sequence and a

heptamer-like sequence of RSS, which is located following an insertion site of CDC42 BPB genes.

This gene structure implies that unusual gene rearrangement or recombination may occur during construction of VH gene segments during B cell development in some of the AS patients. Paracentric inversion following recombination activating gene (RAG)-based recombination might be suggested to explain unique rearranged VH2^{ab} gene structure (Figure 18).



Figure 18. Proposed gene structure of rearranged $VH2^{ab}$ genes in AS patients. CDC42 BPB intron fragments could be paracentrically inverted into VH2 genes. Both genes are located in chromosome 14q32. The sequence homology search revealed possible RSS sequences close to the inserted CDC42 BPB intron fragment. The resulting rearranged Ig gene contains part of the VH2 genes, CDC42 BPB intron sequences, DH6, JH3, and C ϵ in this order

3.2. Comparative investigation of patients with axial SpA (pre-AS and AS) and RA patient

On the basis of our results in 3.1.1 to 3.1.6, we established a hypothesis in Figure 18. Our hypothesis proposed that CDC42 BPB intron fragments which are located adjacent to Ig gene on chromosome 14q could be paracentrically inverted into VH2 genes in AS patients. PCR analysis using VH2^{ab} forward primer and JH1-7 reverse primer mixture, over-expression of VH2^{ab} transcripts were detected in AS patients. Following VH2^{ab} library construction and sequence analysis results reveled that uniquely rearranged VH gene segment was existed in AS patients' PBMC. To develop early diagnostics for AS using VH2^{ab} transcripts, total three sets of primers were designed (PR1, PR2 and PR3). PCR products which produced by all these primer sets are described in Figure 8 and 9.

Subsequently, comparative investigation was performed with an increased number of samples (9 early stage AS patients having similar symptoms as those with AS but do not have X-ray evidence of structural damage in their joints, 17 AS, 18 RA (rheumatoid arthritis) patient samples and 23 HC (healthy controls)). The aim of this comparative investigation is to evaluate sensitivity and specificity of developed primers PR1, PR2 and PR3 for diagnosing AS. The relative amounts ($R=2^{-(\Delta Ct)}$) of uniquely assembled VH2^{ab} gene expression were determined to be approximately 28 fold higher in AS patients and 6 fold higher in early AS patients than HC by using PR1. In addition, PR1 was proven to have 96 % sensitivity and 95 % specificity in diagnosing early stage AS.

3.2.1. CDC42 BPB intron fragments expression on SpA patients

Following experiments were performed to evaluate sensitivity and specificity of developed

primer sets PR1, PR2 and PR3 for diagnosing AS. Q-PCRs were performed with an increased number of samples (9 early stage AS patients having similar symptoms as those with AS but do not have X-ray evidence of structural damage in their joints, 17 AS, 18 RA (rheumatoid arthritis) patient samples and 23 HC (healthy controls)).

Comparative assays of patients with axial SpA (pre-AS and AS) and RA patients as well as in healthy controls were performed. This study aimed that the conformation of previous result with different samples and to compare them with other types of diseases.

The results from Q-PCR with individual samples (supplement 1, 2 and 3) demonstrated that Ig VH2^{ab} expressions detected by PR1, PR2 and PR3 were significantly higher in axial SpA patients (pre-AS and AS patients), as compared with healthy controls as well as with RA patients (P<0.01 for RA vs axial SpA by PR3; P<0.001 for HC vs axial SpA by PR1, 2, and 3 and for RA vs axial SpA by PR1 and 2). The relative amounts of VH2^{ab} gene expression detected by PR1 are described in Figure 19.



Figure 19. Results from Q-PCR products with individual samples by primer set 1 (PR1). PR 1 covers the VH2 germ line region relative amount of VH2^{ab} transcript, which was significantly higher in axial SpA patients. Axial AS group contains early stage AS and AS patients. * p<0.01, **p<0.05, ***p<0.001 (Kruskal-Wallis test (non-parametric ANOVA) and Dunn's multiple comparison test)

The relative amount of transcripts of target genes compared to those of a housekeeping gene was calculated as follows (Ct: Cycle threshold, R: Relative amount of transcript);

$$\Delta Ct = Ct(experimental) - Ct(housekeeping)$$

$$R = 2^{-(\Delta Ct)}$$

The relative amounts of VH2^{ab} gene expression detected by PR1 were 0.41 ± 0.36 (mean \pm SD) for HC, 0.25 ± 0.33 for RA patients, 2.37 ± 1.03 for pre-AS patients, and 7.07 ± 3.16 for AS patients (Figure 19). VH2^{ab} gene expression was approximately 28 fold higher in AS patients and 6 fold higher in pre-AS patients than in HC. VH2^{ab} gene expression detected by PR1 was significantly higher in pre-AS patients than in HC and RA patients (P<0.05 and P<0.01, respectively).

A comparison between healthy controls, RA patients as well as pre-AS and AS patients (axial SpA) PCR product expression levels using PR1, relative amount of VH2^{ab} transcript was significantly high in axial SpA patient. It is also incorporated with previous result. Notable is that the expression value of pre-AS and AS patients are obviously different. Relative amounts in AS patients were over three times higher on average than those of pre-AS patient samples. On the basis of those results, it is presumed that the VH2^{ab} expression level could reflect the AS progression.

The Q-PCR results detected by PR2 and PR3 are described in the Figure below. PR2 primer produces PCR products which include the region from VH2 leader to CDC42BPB. The PR3 primer contained the CDC42BPB region and the C epsilon (immunoglobulin constant epsilon) region.



Figure 20. Q-PCRs using PR2 and PR3. The relative amounts of PCR products using primer set 2 (PR2) and primer set 3 (PR3) were significantly higher in axial SpA patients compared with HC, RA patients. * p<0.01, **p<0.05, ***p<0.001 (Kruskal-Wallis test (non-parametric ANOVA) and Dunn's multiple comparison test)

VH2^{ab} gene expression detected by PR2 and PR3 was also higher in axial SpA patients. The relative amounts of PCR products using PR2 were 0.40 ± 0.28 for HC, 0.20 ± 0.18 for RA patients, 0.83 ± 0.26 for pre-AS patients, and 1.95 ± 0.64 for AS patients (Figure 20; not significant for HC vs pre-AS; P<0.01 for RA vs pre-AS). The relative amounts of PCR products using PR3 were 0.01 ± 0.01 for HC, 0.13 ± 0.11 for RA patients, 0.37 ± 0.22 for pre-AS patients, and 5.67 ± 4.46 for AS patients (Figure 20; P<0.001 for HC vs pre-AS; not significant for RA vs pre-AS).

The normalized PCR product expression values were calculated by equations follow (Ct:

Cycle threshold); $\Delta Ct = Ct(using PR1, PR2 \text{ or } PR3) - Ct(using HuPo primers)$

 $\Delta\Delta Ct = \Delta Ct(RA, pre AS and AS sample) - \Delta Ct(HC sample)$

Amount of target = $2^{-(\Delta\Delta Ct)}$

The average of $\Delta\Delta$ Ct for each sample is calculated by subtracting the Δ Ct number of patient samples from that healthy donor samples. The 2^{-($\Delta\Delta$ Ct)} are presented as the fold in gene expression amount compared to control group. Amount of PCR products expressions using PR1, PR2 and PR3 were normalized by calculating 2^{-($\Delta\Delta$ Ct)} value and compared directly (Table 12).

Normalized PCR products amount relative to patients				
	PR1	PR2	PR3	
	(fold*)	(fold)	(fold)	
HC (n=23)	1.0	1.0	1.0	
RA (n=18)	0.9	0.9	1.1	
Pre-AS (n=9)	3.9	1.3	1.3	
AS (n=17)	81.7	3.0	23.6	

Table 12. Normalized expression value relative to patients

* Fold values are obtained by calculating $2^{-(\Delta\Delta Ct)}$

3.2.2. Q-PCR to investigate CD40L expression

The PCR products from PR3 contained the human immunoglobulin epsilon heavy chain constant region. Considering up-regulated IgE level in AS patients and the role of CD40L in Ig isotype switching, we hypothesized that the expression of CD40L be might increased in AS patients. As seen in Figure 21, elevated CD40L expression was detected in axial SpA patients.



Figure 21. The relative amounts of PCR products of CD40L were significantly higher in patients with AS, ΔCt for each sample (experimental and housekeeping) is calculated by subtracting the Ct values of the experimental gene (CD40L) from that of the housekeeping gene HuPo.

The relative amount of CD40L transcripts were 0.30 ± 0.21 (mean \pm SD) for HC, 0.62 ± 0.36 for RA patients, 1.48 ± 0.47 for pre-AS patients and 2.51 ± 0.23 for AS patients. The upregulation of CD40L was significant in axial SpA, pre-AS and AS patients, compared with HC (P<0.001, and P<0.05, respectively; Kruskal-Wallis test (non-parametric ANOVA) and Dunn's multiple comparison test). However, there were no significant differences between axial SpA, pre-AS or AS and RA patients. Importantly, the correlation of VH2^{ab} and CD40L over-expression in axial SpA patients was significant (P<0.05 for PR2 and PR3; r=0.56 for PR3). To assess the correlation of VH2^{ab} and CD40L expression in axial SpA patients, Spearmann test was performed.

In AS patients, the relative amounts of PCR products which inclded CD40L were higher than in other groups. The normalized PCR product expression amounts for each group were also calculated. The average of $\Delta\Delta$ Ct for each sample was calculated by subtracting the Δ Ct number of patient samples from that healthy control samples. Amount of CD40L transcript expressions were normalized by calculating $2^{-(\Delta\Delta Ct)}$ value and compared directly (Table 13).

	Normalized PCR products amount relative to patients 2 ^(-AACt)			
	HC(n=23)	RA (n=18)	Pre-AS (n=9)	AS (n=17)
CD40L expression	1.0	3.4	9.8	9.9
(fold*)	1.0	5.4	9.8	9.9

Table 13. Normalized expression values relative to patients

* Fold values are obtained by calculating $2^{-(\Delta\Delta Ct)}$

The $2^{-(\Delta\Delta Ct)}$ values mean that the average fold difference in CD40L gene expression between the AS, pre AS, RA and control group using Q-PCR analysis. Q-PCR analyses revealed that CD40L gene was expressed about ten fold higher in AS patients as compared with healthy controls and three fold higher than RA patients. CD40L is an inducer of Ig class switching, and it has also been reported that impaired CD40L expression can cause a defective Ig class switch recombination. These results suggest the potential involvement of CD40L in isotype switching during AS pathogenesis.

3.2.3. The individual results using PR3

The reverse primer for primer set 3 includes C epsilon regions. If isotype switching rearrangement has a crucial role in AS pathogenesis, PR3 results could reflect that feature. As shown in previous results, the relative amounts of PCR products using PR3 were significantly higher in AS patients than in healthy controls. Therefore, our result might imply that IgE has a certain role for AS pathogenesis. PCR products which are produced by primer set 3 of each patient were analyzed in a 1% agarose gel. The relative amounts of PCR product by PR3 for each sample are shown in Figure 22. (Individual Q-PCR data for PR1, PR2 and PR3 primer

see supplementary materials, pp 138-140)



Figure 22. The result of PCR and Q-PCR using primer set 3: A) relative amounts of transcripts using PR3 for individual samples and B) electrophoresis on a 1% agarose gel.

The application plot of PR3 results for each groups, using analysis by Mx300P software, are described in Figure 23. In AS patient, the Ct values of target region (CDC42BPB forward to C epsilon backward) were clearly different with HC, RA and SpA results.



Figure 23. Amplification plots of PR3 results, using analysis by Mx300P software; A) HC sample, B) RA patient sample, C) pre- AS sample, 4) AS patient sample

VH2^{ab} over-expression detected by all 3 primer sets was significant in AS patients, compared with both HC and RA (P<0.001 for all comparisons). Notably, VH2^{ab} over-expression was specific to axial SpA (pre-AS and AS) patients, but not to RA patients. The results suggest that VH2^{ab} over-expression could be used as early diagnostic tool for axial SpA. These results also support the inversion of CDC42 BPB gene into Ig gene.

3.3. Investigation of VH2^{ab} gene and CD40L gene expression in increased sample

In order to confirm and extend our previous results, we conducted other experiments with highly increased numbers of smaples (49 AS, 50 RA and 50 HC). Samples were collected from Hanyang University College of Medicine and Eulji University Hospital. The condition of sample collection and cDNA preparation were almost the same as in previous research. However, this time the SYBR® Green Realtime PCR Master Mix (TOYOBO, Japan) and Bio-Rad CFX96 Real Time PCR detection system were used. The statistical significances were determined using a one-way analysis of variance (ANOVA) followed by Tukey's multiple comparison tests. Table 14 and Figure 23 show the relative expression of VH2^{ab} transcripts. In all cases, by using PR1, PR2 and PR3, relative expression levels are significantly higher in AS patients than in RA or HC and those results are in consistence with our previous data.

Table 14. Comparison of AS, RA and control by VH2^{ab} transcript level (R= $2^{(-\Delta\Delta Ct)}$)

	AS	RA	НС	P value ^a
	(n=49)	(n=50)	(n=50)	
PR1	33.99±46.84 ^b	3.10±3.99	1.52±1.16	0.000
PR2	16.46±41.30 ^b	0.48±0.63	1.52±1.25	0.001
PR3	245.8±231.61 ^b	40.19±55.60	$1.93{\pm}1.72$	0.001

^{a)}Statistical significances were tested by oneway analysis of variances among groups



^{b)} Significant diffenece between groups based on Tukey's multiple comparison tests



In addition, to get more supportive evidence of our hypothesis in section 2.2.3, which suggests Ig class switch deficiency might be influenced on AS pathogenesis, we investigated the expression of CD40L as well as CD40 expression. CD40 is a costimulatory protein and CD40L is its counter receptor. CD40 is known to be related with a pathogenesis of various autoimmune diseases (e.g. IBD, SLE and RA etc) the defected CD40 signaling pathway (Korthäuer et al., 1993; Durandy *et al.*, 1993; Agematsu *et al.*, 1998) could generate the deficiency of class switch recombinations. Moreover, the interaction between CD40 and CD40L triggers Ig class switch recombination to IgE and this interaction has an important role on B cell activating (Vercelli, 1995; Oettgen and Geha, 2001).

Analysis on the expression level of CD40L and CD40 transcript were conducted with the same samples (49 AS, 50 RA and 50 HC).

-				
	AS (n=49)	RA (n=50)	HC (n=50)	P value ^a
CD40L	1.43±1.9 ^b	0.92±0.57	0.74±0.38	0.000
CD40	0.85±0.39 ^b	0.52±0.29	0.60±0.30	0.001

Table 15. Comparison of AS, RA and control by CD40L and CD40 transcript level ($R=2^{(-\Delta\Delta Ct)}$)

^{a)} Statistical significances were tested by oneway analysis of variances among groups ^{b)} Significant diffenece between groups based on Tukey's multiple comparison tests

The SYBR® Green Realtime PCR Master Mix (TOYOBO, Japan) and Bio-Rad CFX96 Real Time PCR detection system was also used.



Figure 25. Comparison of AS, RA and control by CD40L and CD40 transcript levels (samples: 49 AS, 50 RA and 50 HC)

Theexpression levels of CD40L were about two times higher in AS than RA or HC, and those of CD40 were also slightly increased. The statistical significances were also determined using an one-way analysis of variance (ANOVA) followed by Tukey's multiple comparison tests and the results from AS patient was significant.

4. DISCUSSION

(Summary)

Although recent studies have suggested that B cells play an important role in AS, the molecular and cellular mechanisms of B cell-associated pathogenesis of AS remain unclear. The disproportion of B cell subsets in PBMC of AS might affect disease progression. However, no data have been reported on the composition of B cells in PBMC of AS patients, and evidence for the role of B cells on AS remains limited. Through the analysis of VH region repertoires usage, uniquely rearranged VH2 transcripts were found (VH2^{ab}). Our findings suggest that abnormal molecular events in B cells might be associated with AS pathogenesis. This led us to the hypothesis (Figure 18, section 3.1.7.) involving the paracentric inversion on chromosome 14 and/or class switch recombination deficiency, which might be associated with AS predisposition. To test this hypothesis and examine it in-depth, we studied the VH2^{ab}-CDC42BPB-JH3 expression in cDNA from PBMC of axial SpA (pre-AS and AS, see section 3.2).

We provide evidence that VH2^{ab}-CDC42BPB-JH3 is overexpressed in AS patients (Figure 10, Figure 12, and Figure 15). The comparable amounts of PCR product using PR1 in AS, as compared with healthy donors and RA patients (Table 12 and Figure 19, 24) suggest that this phenomenon is closely related to AS susceptibility and not simply a product of Ig clonal expansion. This is further supported by additional primer sets (PR2 and PR3) that encoded surrounding regions. The overexpression of the C-epsilon -included product (Table 13 and Figure 20) implicates impaired class switch recombination. To collect stronger evidence, we investigated CD40L gene expression which regards as an inducer of Ig class switching. CD40L gene was over-expressed in AS patients as compared with healthy controls as well as

RA patients (Figure 21 and Table 13). This result suggests the potential involvement of CD40L in Ig class switching during AS pathogenesis implying that there is a plausible link between immunoglobulin production deficiency and AS.

In order to confirm our previous results, and to evaluate primer specificity, further investigation with highly increased numbers of smaples (49 AS, 50 RA and 50 HC) were conducted and the results were in good agreement with our previous data (Figure 24, 25 and Table 14, 15).

These findings provide a plausible link between Ig abnormalities and inflammatory disease in human AS, suggesting that the dysregulation of Ig genes may explain the unclear features of AS. Moreover, newly designed VH usage screening primer sets could be applied to an effective diagnosis system development.

4.1. Unusual immunoglobulin (Ig) gene rearrangement and recombination

Ig gene rearrangement requires recombination signal sequences (RSS) composed of a heptamer, 12/23 nucleotides (nts) spacer, and a nonamer in this order (Schatz *et al.*, 1989) and theses RRS motifs are conservative sequence which guides the V-(D)-J recombination mechanism (Fugmann *et al.*, 2000; Jung and Alt, 2004)..

Recombination signal sequences with 23bp spacer always rearrange to a 12bp spacer RSS motif. This is called 12/23 rule (Meek *et al.*, 1989), and it is maintained in all seven Ig loci (Tonegawa, 1988; Alt *et al.*, 1986; Ramsden *et al.*, 1984). A VH region having 23bp RSS motifs is joined only to 12bp spacers. DH gene segments are flanked by signal sequences with 12bp spacers, and these can be joined with JH and VH segments (Figure 26). These recombination processes produce V-D (23-12) and D-J (12-23) rearranged segments and through this rule, V-J (23-23) or D-D (12-12) is precluded (Meek *et al.*, 1989; Ramsden *et al.*,

1984).



Figure 26. Recombination signal sequences are conserved heptamer and nonamer sequences that flank the gene segments encoding the V, D, and J regions of Ig. According to the 12/23 rule, the arrangement of RSSs in the Ig heavy chain gene segments precludes direct V to J joining (M amino acid sequence A or C).

In order to generate a functional V region, two separated recombination events are required. Recombination occurs at the ends of the RSSs and undergoes the looping out and deletion of the DNA. The specific details of the recombination process to generate V exon are described in Figure 27. As shown below, the V, D and J gene segments are initially oriented in opposite transcription directions. Binding together the RSSs through 12/23 rule creates DNA looping, after which DNA intervening is repeated and a functional V region exon is generated (Figure 27).



Figure 27. V region gene segments are joined by the recombination process. Recombinational signal sequences allow taking place. The joining of V and J segments creates a functional V region exon. Binding together the RSSs through 12-23 rules creates DNA looping ((1) to (4)), after which DNA intervening is repeated and a functional V region exon is generated (5).

A short stretch of intron sequences of CDC42 BPB has been found between VH and JH genes in the antibody repertoire of an AS patient (section 3.1.5, Figure 15 and 16). Among 100 sequences of positively cloned colonies, 48 of sequences revealed that a short fragment from CDC42 BPB gene was incorporated into the VH2^{ab}. The most 5' end of this fragment includes a region (15 nts) homologous to that of the VH2 germline gene (IGHV2*70-12) (Figure 28). Further analysis of inserted sequences helped identify a V-D junction and a DH6 sequence. Interestingly, the analysis of CDC42 BPB genomic sequences has led to the identification of a heptamer-12bp spacer-nonamer RSS motif which, following an insertion site of this fragment by 18 nts, has been found to exist in the CDC42 BPB genes. In addition, a heptamer-like sequence (CACAGAG), which has a single nucleotide base, changed feature to a generally known heptamer of RSS (CACAGTG). Nonamer-like sequences also appeared after 12 base pair spaces in the middle of the inserted CDC42 BPB intron genes (Figure 28).



Figure 28. Sequence analysis. 252bp of CDC42 BPB sequences identified a heptamer-12bp spacer-nonamer RSS motif in CDC42 BPB genes.

This gene structure implies that unusual gene rearrangements or recombinations may occur during the construction of VH gene segments in the process of B cell development in some of the AS patients. Our sequence analysis result in Figure 28 shows that uniquely arranged V exon, including heptamer-12bp spacer-nonamer RSS motif, in between VH2 and JH3. Based on this sequencing analysis result, we assumed that 252bp of CDC42 BPB gene including 12bp-RSS motif like sequence was inserted after D-J recombination process. Although further investigations are required to verify how these unfitted nucleotides were inserted in AS patients' antibody sequences, this unique rearranged VH2^{ab} gene structure might be explained by paracentric inversion following D-J recombination (Figure 29). A paracentric inversion heterozygote rarely causes actual genetic abnormality. However, it is indistinguishable from the paracentric inverted insertion heterozygote and in this case the risk for genetic abnormality is increased up to 15% of individuals (see 1.4.2.3).



Figure 29. Unique antibody rearrangement may occur in patients with AS. The sequence analysis and homology search proposed that possible paracentric inversion of CDC42 BPB intron fragment to VH2 genes. The numericals indicate the gene fragments are: 2) VH2, 3) CDC42BPB, 4) DH, 5) JH.

In order to validate the assumption that the incorporation of the intron fragment of CDC42 BPB into Ig heavy chain gene segments, PR2 and PR3 were designed (each primer sequences present in Table 5 and 8). PR2 could use to detect the VH2 leader region and the middle of the intron of CDC42 BPB gene which, according to our assumption, inverted into Ig VH2 regions in AS patients. On the basis of PCR result in section 3.1.6 (in Figure 17), PR3 was designed in the middle of the CDC42 BPB intron and C ϵ region (Ig constant region of epsilon isotype: IgE).

The combined use of PR1, PR2 and PR3 allows us to detect abnormally over-expressed VH2^{ab} transcript in AS patients. Because of limited sample numbers (9 of healthy controls and 8 of AS patients), Figure 12 result could not show statistical significant. However, further

experiments (in Figure 19, 20) used highly increased sample size and we could measure the statistical significance (using Kruskal-Wallis test and Dunn's multiple comparison test) of the expression of VH2^{ab} transcript in AS patient patients patients (P<0.001 for HC vs axial SpA by PR1, 2, and 3 and for RA vs axial SpA by PR1 and 2 and P<0.01 for RA vs axial SpA by PR3).

4.2. Ig class switch recombination (Ig CSR) deficiencies

Antigen-specific Ig classes are categorized by different heavy chain constant regions (Geha *et al.*, 2003). Five major isotypes, IgM, IgD, IgG, IgE and IgA, are conjugated with C μ , C δ , C γ , C ϵ and C α , respectively (Wurzburg *et al.*, 2000). For the assembly of a functional IgG, IgE and IgA gene, isotype switching is required after B cell activation (Oettgen and Geha, 2001). As regards serum total Ig level, it has been suggested that total IgA levels are increased in AS patients (Cowling *et al.*, 1980; Franssen *et al.*, 1985; Collado *et al.*, 1987; Sanders *et al.*, 1987; Hocini *et al.*, 1992; Calin, 1993; Mackiewicz *et al.*, 1989). IgA represents mucosal humoral immunity (Franssen *et al.*, 1985; Collado *et al.*, 1987; Sanders *et al.*, 1987; Granfors and Toivanen, 1986), which manifests in the clinical and biological activity of AS, such as gastrointestinal inflammation. However, results as to the association between AS and IgA are still contradictory (Collado *et al.*, 1987; Sanders *et al.*, 1987; Trull *et al.*, 1984).

Concerning IgE isotype, it is common knowledge that IgE is associated with atopic condition and anti-parasitic defense mechanism (Geha *et al.*, 2003). A great variety of cytokines produced by T-cells and other cells are related to the regulation of IgE, and this regulation is known to be controlled rigidly (Chowdhury, 1995) even under severe atopic conditions (i.e., typical levels of IgE to allergens are lower than 100 ng/mL in patient body fluid) (Ownby, 1993). There is some evidence indicating that IgE may have a role in the pathogenesis of immune mediate diseases. High concentration of total IgE has already been detected in RA patients' serum (Grennan and Palmer, 1979; Hunder and Gleich, 1974). In addition, Gruber *et al* conducted an investigation on synovial mast cells in RA patients and suggested that IgE may contribute to joint inflammation and may even have a crucial role in RA pathogenesis (Gruber *et al.*, 1986). However, the potential role of IgE in RA as well as AS has yet to be established. In 2009, a clinical study for HLA-B27 positive SpA patients showed that IgE levels against some allergens were significantly higher than those for controls (Kamanli *et al.*, 2009). A previous study reported elevation of IgE concentrations in 16% out of 45 central AS patients and in 40% out of 50 peripheral AS patients (Guseĭnov, 1991). However, more studies are required to determine IgE and SpA relationship.

Interactions among cytokines, such as interleukin-4 (IL-4), IL-13 and CD40-CD40L are wellknown important factors in the classical pathway of IgE production (Geha *et al.*, 2003; Oettgen and Geha, 2001) (Figure 30). IL-4 and IL-13 are commonly discussed inducers of constant epsilon germline transcription (Oettgen and Geha, 2001).



Figure 30. Class switching is preceded by transcriptional activation of heavy chain C-region genes; A) naive B cell-transcribed heavy chain μ and δ at low rate, B) IL-4/IL-13 signal and B cell-activating signals, such as CD40-CD40L interaction, T cell and bacterial infection, give rise to C ϵ transcription

However, IgE switching could not be completed without secondary B-cell-activating signals, including CD40-CD40L interaction (Vercelli, 1995), which arise from the T cell surface (Oettgen and Geha, 2001). T and B cell interaction and IgE production mechanisms are presented in Figure 31. The antigen-antibody complex present in the MHC II molecule is recognized by the T-cell receptor (TCR), leading to CD40L expression by Th2 cell. The CD40-CD40L interaction triggers class switch to IgE and expands the IgE-producing clone in the B cell, thus inducing B cell proliferation (Oettgen and Geha, 1999).


Figure 31. T- and B-cell interaction and signals for IgE production: (1) presentation, MHC class II molecules and recognition by the TCR, (2) CD40L expression. CD40L-induced aggregation of CD40 then triggers expression (3) of B7 (CD80), (4) amplifies cytokine synthesis, (5) produces IL-4 in conjunction with CD40 ligation (signal 2), and triggers the IgE isotype switch, B-cell proliferation, and expansion of the IgE-producing clone.

In 2009, Ghada S *et al.* determined that the aberrant of CD40L and CD40 interaction and their signaling pathways can affect the initiation of inflammatory and non-inflammatory diseases (Ghada *et al.*, 2009). The CD40 activation directly contributes to isotype switching of Ig genes and the introduction of somatic mutations particularly in B cell (Hu *et al.*, 1997). It is also well-known direct inducer of various cytokines (IL-6, IL-10, TNF- α), costimulatory receptors (Inter-Cellular Adhesion Molecule (ICAM), CD23, B7.1/CD80, B7.2/CD86), and MHC class I, MHC class II, and TAP transporter by B cells (Khanna *et al.*, 1997). It has been reported that CD40-CD40L interaction is related to the regulation of B cell proliferation, Ig production, Ig class switching, and B cell protection from cell death, germinal center formation, and memory B cell generation (Ballantyne *et al.*, 1998).

The encoding region of primer set 3 is included C epsilon and this region is related with IgE. The antibody gene structure which we observed implies that the unusual gene rearrangement or recombination, including IgE region, may occur during construction of VH gene segments during B cell development in some of the AS patients (Kim *et al.*, 2010). This line of thought is supported by the result from CD40L expression. The results in section 3.2.2, Table 15 and Figure 21, 25, show that CD40L is increased in AS patients as compared with both HC and RA patients. These results could support our hypothesis; the impaired Ig class switch recombination might have influenced on the pathogenesis.of AS.

4.3. B cells are involved in AS/SpA pathogenesis

Despite many reports that have already been described regarding the disturbances of B cells in a number of autoimmune diseases (Baeten *et al.*, 2008; Shi *et al.*, 2003; Zhang *et al.*, 1998; O'Neill *et al.*, 2005), it is still unclear whether or not B-cells have an important role in AS pathogenesis. Unfortunately, previous studies have been limited in elucidating the role of B

cells in AS, mainly because these studies have focused more on T cells. Nevertheless, further investigation is required as to whether B cells in PBMC of AS patients are actually misbalanced. In the studies of systemic lupus erythematosus and RA patients, CD19+CD27+ B cell expression is significantly disturbed, and it has been determined that B cell is clearly associated with both diseases (Jacobi *et al.*, 2003; Odendahl *et al.*, 2000; Lindenau *et al.*, 2003). Lin *et al.* investigated the imbalance of B cell subsets in PB samples of AS patients and suggested that CD19+B cells might play a significant role in AS pathogenesis (Lin *et al.*, 2009). B cells and plasma cells are consistently present in inflammatory lesions (McGonagle *et al.*, 2002; Appel *et al.*, 2006). In a recent open label phase-II clinical trial, rituximab, a chimeric monoclonal antibody against CD20 on the surface of B cells, showed significant efficacy in TNF naïve patients with AS (Song *et al.*, 2010).

Our study, along with Voswinkel's work (Voswinkel *et al.*, 2001) showed abnormal molecular event in B cells from AS patients. Taken together, these results suggest that B cells may play a role in developing AS. Specifically, since the autoantibodies are not identified in AS, B cells might contribute to AS/SpA pathogenesis by (auto) antigen presentation to T cells or cytokine release rather than by antibody production. In a mouse model of proteoglycan-induced arthritis, B cells contributed to the disease through the presentation of autoantigen and subsequent T cell activation as well as by producing specific antibodies (O'Neill *et al.*, 2005). Through bacterial cloning and sequence analysis, we found that impaired rearranged VH segment which include CDC42BPB intron fragment. Following experiment results reaveled that this impaired segment is over-expressed in AS patient compared with HC, as well as RA patient. These imply the possible involvement of B cells in AS pathogenesis in an alternative way. In addition, our study provides newly designed primer sets which can be used for the development of early diagnostics for AS.

4.4. Chromosome 14q32

Ig consists of the light (L) and heavy (H) chains, each of which has variable and constant regions. The human VH segments are located in three loci: chromosome 14, 15 and 16, and of these, only the chromosome 14 locus contains the JH segments essential for somatic generation of the VH genes. In chromosome 14, a total of 95 VH gene segments have been reported and only half of these are known to be functional (Cook et al., 1994; Matsuda et al., 1993). It has been reported that the individual VH gene usage for recombination process was altered by B cell neoplasms and by autoantibodies; moreover, it induced certain VH genes repetition on patients' antibody repertories (Scott et al., 1989; Pascual and Capra, 1991; Cuisinier et al., 1989; Schroeder et al., 1987; Yancopoulos et al., 1984; Stevenson et al., 1993; Kipps et al., 1990; Kipps et al., 1987; Kipps et al., 1988). As for VH germline gene usages in AS patients, a previous report demonstrated over-representation of VH5 and underrepresentation of VH4 from the AS synovial B lymphocytes compared with the germline representation (Voswinkel et al., 2001). In this study, we devised novel primer sets to detect VH2^{ab} transcript which belong to the VH2 germline gene family but had been absent in the previous study. It could be clearly shown that VH2^{ab} genes were overexpressed only in AS patients and the level of expression was significantly higher in PBMC of AS patients compared with those of healthy donors. This suggests that the restricted germline gene family may be selected in AS patients. The Ig V gene repertoire in PBMC was not compared with either synovial tissues or synovial fluid in the same patients in this study. The Ig V gene repertoire in PBMC may be different from that in inflammatory joints. Specifically, PBMC contains a population of recirculating memory B cells that have encountered a wide diversity

of antigens over the patient's lifetime, whereas inflammatory joint tissues may have a subset of B cells responding to antigen and undergoing antigen-driven response. Thus, some

interesting results can be found by comparing Ig contents of synovial B cells with those of PB. Interestingly, the sequence analysis and homology search of overexpressed VH2^{ab} PCR products revealed unexpected features of VH gene structure. For example, a short stretch of CDC42 BPB intron gene was found in the sequences of VH2^{ab} PCR products (Figure 15, 27). CDC42BPB is a member of the serine/threonine protein kinase family. A previous study has reported that isoforms of myosin light chain kinase (MRCK) have an effect on CDC42 cellular structure during the process of cytoskeletal reorganization (Leung et al., 1998). CDC42BPB is also known to be a potent transducer of diacylglycerol signals; therefore, it might have a carcinogenesis activity (Choi et al., 2008). The location of CDC42BPB is chromosome 14q32 (Figure 32), and this region is a common chromosomal translocationinduced area. This region is also closely related with inherent susceptibility of B cell lymphoma (Cigudosa et al., 1999). Among the four types of chromosome abnormality (i.e., duplications, deletions, inversions and translocations), inversion occurs at low frequencies but it is detectable (Broman et al., 2003). Using standard cytogenetic analysis, paracentric inversion (centromer excluded) is detected, and has 1 to 5 per 10,000 individual frequencies (Pettenati et al., 1995). Although the submicroscopic inversions are not yet detected, inversion might be a cause of specific heritable disease (Bondeson et al., 1995; de Kok et al., 1995; Jobling et al., 1998; Lagerstedt et al., 1997; Lakich et al., 1993). Clinically, inversion events are quite noteworthy because if recombination occurs within the inverted region, it can produce segmental aneusomies or accompanying abnormalities (Broman et al., 2003).

Through our study, paracemtric inversion products were detected in AS patients' antibody. As can be seen Figure 5, paracentric inversion product is indistinguishable from paracentric inverted insertion product. Moreover, it has been already reported that if these are paracentric inverted insertion heterozygotes, the risk of the actual genetic abnormality occurrence increases to 15% of individuals. Although the chromosomal analysis in patient with AS wasn't performed in present study, sequence analysis as described in Figure 15 and 28 refer to the possible occurrence of the paracentric inversion between Ig VH2 and CDC42BPB site on AS patient's chromosome 14. Because of the short distance between CDC42BPB and IgVH2 (Figure 32), this assumption could be a possible explanation on our hypothesis; the aberrant VH2^{ab} segment could influence on AS pathogenesis.



Figure 32. Genes on chromosome 14q3. The distance between CDC42BPB and IgVH2 is around 1.5K to 2K.

4.5. Unique VH region genes are construct unique V segment in AS patient

Based on our experiments and findings discussed above, our hypothetic model of VH construction in AS is described on Figure 33. The right panel depicts the classical pathway to construct the VH region. VH regions are constructed from three kinds of gene segments: variable (V), diversity (D), and constant (C).



Figure 33. Human antibody VH region genes are constructed from variable gene segments. Normal antibody formation (Right panel). Expected AS patient antibody formation (Left panel). Abnormal rearrangement of V gene segments might affect the rest of the Ig production process resulting in: 1) autoimmune antibody production in AS patients, 2) abnormalities in AS patients and 3) failure to produce complete Ig molecule

In our hypothetical model, following the joining of D and J gene segments, V segment combination takes place completing the VH exon formation. In subsequent heavy chain RNA transcription process, C region exons are spliced and after translation, disulfide bonds connect the polypeptide chains generating the V segment. Upon identifying the CDC42BPB gene, which included the 12bp RSS motif in DH and JH regions, it is assumed that paracentric inversion might occur after the D-J rearranged DNA joining. As the result of abnormal rearrangement of V gene segments, a unique V-(D)-J segment is generated. Usage of this rearranged V segment in the rest of antibody production process might result inabnormalities sin AS patients (Figure 33- left panel). Our gene analysis results obtained by using the PR3 primer set suggests that in the rest of the process, V-(CDC42BPB)-J segment is combined with the C epsilon gene. Thus, CD40L overexpression may have acted as an inducer for class switch recombination.

As depicted in Figure 33 left panel below, this might have an influence on AS pathogenesis in several different pathways. First, abnormal rearrangement segments complete V region construction and produce antibodies and possible auto-antibodies. However, certain autoantigens have yet been found in AS patients (Appel *et al.*, 2009). Binding partner screening from the serum of AS patients against this aberrant gene product would be informative as it can help to determine whether or not the rearranged Ig actually produces protein. However, it is possible that the aberrantly rearranged Ig genes are not functional, making them incapable of producing protein. Nevertheless, aberrant Ig transcripts can still affect other Ig protein production or composition in one way or another. If abnormal rearrangement segments fail to form complete antibodies, it can be translated to produce etiological or disease progression signals. Moreover, even if it also failed to be translated to polypeptides, it might still be able to induce misbalanced antibody population or disturb the innate immune system. This means that abnormal rearrangement segments might refer to AS susceptibility. In light of this possibility, this would be applicable to early AS diagnosis system development.

4.6. Possible application of the obtained results

The traditional diagnostics for SpA and AS consist of patient's clinical history, symptoms, physical signs, and radiographic findings (Elyan and Khan, 2006). Depending on radiographs, the disease is often diagnosed at a later stage because radiographic changes are detected when the disease is in an advanced stage (Khan, 2002; O'Shea et al., 2007). The importance of formulating a set of early diagnosis ASAS classification criteria, including sacroiliitis by MRI findings and presence of HLA-B27 has been emphasized in a recent study (Davis et al., 2003). Although MRI is sensitive in detecting early inflammatory change in sacroiliac joints and spine, it is a very expensive tool and one that is not widely available. HLA-B27 is a key genetic factor in SpA and is observed in around 90% of patients with axial SpA (Thomas and Brown, 2010). It can help to diagnose SpA when it is used in combination with the relevant clinical, laboratory, or imaging parameters. The diagnostic value of HLA-B27 is dependent on its prevalence in populations. Nevertheless, the ASAS classification criteria need further validation in various ethnic populations in order to further confirm its usefulness and limitation. Thus, there are urgent needs to develop novel diagnostic tools for early AS. It has always been a challenge to come up with an accurate and early diagnosis of AS. Recently, it has become increasingly important, because some effective new treatments have now become available (Baraliakos et al., 2005; Braun et al., 2002; Baraliakos et al., 2007; Son and Cha, 2010).

Our experimental results showed aberrant gene rearrangements and up-regulation of Ig VH2^{ab} genes in PBMC of AS patients. Through the comparison between RA and AS patient sample, we investigated the specificity of the VH2^{ab} gene over-expression. Results from pre-AS

(patients without evidence of radiographic sacroiliitis among the patients with axial SpA) samples show the possibility of application of designed primer sets for early diagnosis of AS. Ig VH2^{ab} gene expression from patients with axial SpA significantly increased, compared with patients with RA, another inflammatory disease, and healthy controls with excellent sensitivity and specificity. Patients with early axial SpA without radiographic sacroiliitis still revealed increased Ig VH2^{ab} gene expression compared with those with RA and healthy controls. When the amount of VH2^{ab} transcript determined by PR1 is compared with house-keeping gene expression, the subjects are dissected as below (Table 17).

Table 17. Number of subjects in terms of levels of Ig VH2^{ab} gene expression

Relative amount of VH2 ^{ab} expression	Number of subjects			
	axial SpA	RA or HC	sum	
>1.0	25	2	27	
<1.0	1	39	40	
sum	26	41	67	

Ig VH2^{ab} gene over-expression has been proven to have 96% sensitivity and 95% specificity in diagnosing axial SpA. Thus, it might play a role as a valuable tool in facilitating early diagnosis of axial SpA and differentiating axial SpA from other inflammatory diseases, such as RA. The comparison between traditional diagnostic factors and our novel approach is described in Table 18. The amount of Ig VH2^{ab} gene expression from AS patients also increased compared with those in pre-AS and RA patients, although the level of acute phase reactants, such as CRP and ESR, did not show significant differences between them. Additionally, this data suggest that VH2^{ab} gene over-expression might be related to disease progression rather than inflammatory process, although further investigations among other ethnic groups would be needed.

		RA	pre-AS	AS
	Factors	N=18	N=9	N=17
traditional tool	ESR (mm/hr)*	25.9 ± 26.1	36.7 ± 35.6	22.4 ± 32.4
	$\operatorname{CRP}\left(\operatorname{mg/dL}\right)^{*}$	1.5 ± 2.4	2.7 ± 2.8	2.0 ± 4.1
	HLA-B27 (%)		88.9	100.0
	Relative expression ratio**			
novel approach	PR1	0.61	5.78	16.37
	PR2	0.50	2.08	4.88
	PR3	13	37	470

Table 18. Comparison between traditional diagnostic factors and novel approach

*mean \pm standard deviation.

** expression ratio (experimental group/healthy control)

(PR: primer set)

CD40L expression, which is involved in IgE secretion caused by isotype switching, is also up-regulated (Figure 21 and 25). Guseĭnov *et al.* reported that the IgE concentrations increased in patients with SpA, and that the difference became more discernable in accordance with the AS progression from central to peripheral (Guseĭnov, 1991).

The activation of CD40L and the unusual rearrangement of IgVH genes could have many implications. First, CD40L activation is an indication of aberrant T cell stimulation. This provides a new perspective for understanding how aberrant CD40L can affect the initiation of inflammatory diseases through the induction of CD40L and CD40 interaction and disturbances in their signaling pathway. More specifically, CD40 induction by CD40L activation might directly contribute to isotype switching of Ig genes and the introduction of somatic mutations, particularly in B cells. On the premise that the CD40L and CD40 interaction, this observation may contribute in providing an alternative explanation to the possible involvement of B cells in AS pathogenesis. More generally, the aberrant CD40L and CD40 interactions could directly affect various cytokines and the B cells' role on the pathogenesis of general autoimmune disease included AS.

4.7. Outlooks

In this study, in order to develop an early diagnosis system for AS, VH segments usage was analyzed in PBMCs of patients with AS. We objected that a uniquely assembled VH segment (VH2^{ab}) is over-expressed in AS patient. Through the following experimental confirmation, we provided primer sets for AS diagnostics and a hypothetic model of VH construction in AS patients. Relative expression levels of uniquely assembled VH segments were determined to be approximately 28 fold higher in AS patients and 6 fold higher in early AS patients than HC by using PR1. In addition, PR1 was proven to have 96 % sensitivity and 95 % specificity in diagnosing early stage AS. Q-PCRs conducted with PR2 and PR3 showed similar relative expression levels of uniquely assembled VH segments as obtained with PR1. For the further confirmation of effectiveness of PR1, PR2 and PR3 for diagnosing AS, further Q-PCR experiments were carried out with lager sample sizes (49 AS, 50 RA and 50 HC). The results were in good agreement with our previous data (Figure 19, 20 and 24).

Nevertheless, further investigations are required to verify whether the distinct rearrangements of Ig VH genes are involved in B cell development and functioning in AS pathogenesis. It should also be mentioned that our hypothesis does not perfectly fit to the norm of RAG-based recombination in CDC42 BPB gene. Although the CDC42 BPB gene had a proper RSS motif (heptamer-12 bp spaces-nonamer), one and three different nucleotides were detected in RSS motif's heptamer- and nonamer-like domains respectively (Figure 28). Questions on how these unfitted nucleotides could be inserted in CDC42 BPB genes of some AS patients and whether or not these unique rearrangements can only be found in Korean AS patients still remain. Further study is required to answer these questions.

According to our antibody gene expression results, IgE antibody production may also contribute to the pathology of AS. This could be supported by Kamanli et al (2009) who

determined that IgE concentrations against some allergens are significantly higher than those for controls in patients with SpA (Kamanli et al., 2009). However, their conclusion only applies to a specific subtype of HLA allies (HLA-B*2701 and B*2702) (Kamanli et al., 2009). To our general knowledge, the relation difference between the presence of AS and the type of HLA-B27 lies not only on SpA disease varieties but also races and geographical differences. The B*2701 is a rare subtype in Asian as well as in Caucasian individuals (Ball and Khan, 2001). In this regard, our present results might be interpreted that the abnormal expression of IgE can reflect AS susceptibility covering various subtypes of HLA-B27. At present, however, 24 different proteins coded by 27 subgroups of HLA-B27 have been found and related subtypes are shown to be fairly different among various ethnic groups (Kamanli et al., 2009; Sieper et al., 2006). Therefore, further investigations among other ethnic groups are required in order to determine the corresponding HLA-B27 subgroups.

Furthermore, in this work, Ig V gene repertoire in PBMC was not compared with either synovial tissues or synovial fluid of the same AS patients. The Ig V gene repertoire in PBMC could be different than that in inflammatory joints. PBMC contains a population of recirculating and memory B cells that have encountered a wide diversity of antigens over the patient's lifetime, whereas inflammatory joint tissues may have a subset of B cells responding to antigens and undergoing an antigen-driven response. Thus comparing Ig contents of synovial B cells with those of PBMC could be interesting. It would also be remarkable to examine uniquely assembled V segment expression in various B cell subsets at different stages of B cell development. If it is found that a particular B cell subset is involved in this genetic abnormality, it will allow us to unravel the pathogenesis of AS.

Taken together, combinatorial detection of uniquely assembled VH2^{ab} segments and CD40L transcripts with newly designed primer sets could be a promising diagnostic tool for the early stage AS although further studies are needed to verify that the findings in cDNA are relevant

to clinical prognosis. These results can also be useful for future investigations on the role of B lymphocytes as hidden players in AS pathogenesis.

- Aerts J, Wynendaele W, Paridaens R, Christiaens MR, van den Bogaert W, van Oosterom AT, Vandekerckhove F; A real-time quantitative reverse transcriptase polymerase chain reaction (RT-PCR) to detect breast carcinoma cells in peripheral blood. Ann Oncol 2001; 12:39-46
- Agematsu K, Nagumo H, Shinozaki K, Hokibara S, Yasui K, Terada K, Kawamura N, Toba T, Nonoyama S, Ochs HD, Komiyama A; Absence of IgD-CD27(+) memory B cell population in X-linked hyper-IgM syndrome. J Clin Invest 1998; 102:853-60
- Aho K., Ahvonen P, Laitinen O, Leirisalo M; Arthritis associated with Yersinia enterocolitica. In: Yersinia enterocolitica. Bottone EJ (ed.) Boca Raton, CRC Press; 1981: 113
- Alt FW, Blackwell TK, DePinho RA, Reth MG, Yancopoulos GD; Regulation of genome rearrangement events during lymphocyte differentiation. Immunol Rev 1986; 89:5-30
- Alt FW, Yancopoulos GD, Blackwell TK, Wood C, Thomas E, Boss M, Coffman R, Rosenberg N. Tonegawa S, Baltimore D; Ordered rearrangement of immunoglobulin heavy chain variable region. EMBO J 1984; 3:1209
- Amor B, Dougados M, Mijiyawa M; Criteria of the classification of spondylarthropathies. Rev Rhum Mal Osteoartic 1990; 57:85-9
- Anaya JM; The autoimmune tautology. Arthritis Res Ther 2010;12(6):147
- Appel H, Kuhne M, Spiekermann S, Ebhardt H, Grozdanovic Z, Köhler D, Dreimann M, Hempfing A, Rudwaleit M, Stein H, Metz-Stavenhagen P, Sieper J, Loddenkemper C; Immunohistologic analysis of zygapophyseal joints in patients with ankylosing spondylitis. Arthritis Rheum 2006; 54:2845-51
- Appel H, Loddenkemper C, Miossec P; Rheumatoid arthritis and ankylosing spondylitis pathology of acute inflammation, Clin Exp Rheumatol 2009;27(4 Suppl 55):S15-819
- Appel H, Maier R, Wu P, Scheer R, Hempfing A, Kayser R, Thiel A, Radbruch A, Loddenkemper C, Sieper J; Analysis of IL-17+ cells in facet joints of patients with spondyloarthritis suggests that the innate immune pathway might be of greater relevance than the Th17-mediated adaptive immune response. Arthritis Res Ther 2011; 13:R95
- Arnett FC, Ankylosing spondylitis 1992: from Connor to transgenes. J Ir Coll Physicians Surg 1993; 22:207-11
- Australo-Anglo-American Spondyloarthritis Consortium (TASC), Reveille JD, Sims AM, Danoy P, Evans DM, Leo P, Pointon JJ, Jin R, Zhou X, Bradbury LA, Appleton LH, Davis JC, Diekman L, Doan T, Dowling A, Duan R, Duncan EL, Farrar C, Hadler J, Harvey D, Karaderi T, Mogg R, Pomeroy E, Pryce K, Taylor J, Savage L, Deloukas P, Kumanduri V, Peltonen L, Ring SM, Whittaker P, Glazov E, Thomas GP, Maksymowych

WP, Inman RD, Ward MM, Stone MA, Weisman MH, Wordsworth BP, Brown MA; Genome-wide association study of ankylosing spondylitis identifies non-MHC susceptibility loci. Nat Genet 2010; 42:123-7

- Babbitt BP, Allen PM, Matsueda G, Haber E, Unanue ER; Binding of immunogenic peptides to Ia histocompatibility molecules. Nature 1985; 317:359-61
- Babbitt BP, Matsueda G, Haber E, Unanue ER, Allen PM; Antigenic competition at the level of peptide-Ia binding. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA 1986; 83:4509-13
- Bach JF, Koutouzov S, van Endert PM; Are there unique autoantigens triggering autoimmune diseases? Immunol Rev 1998; 164:139-55
- Bach JF; Infections and autoimmune diseases. J Autoimmun 2005; 25 Suppl: 74-80
- Baeten D, Kruithof E, Breban M, Tak PP; Spondylarthritis in the absence of B lymphocytes. Arthritis Rheum 2008; 58:730-3
- Ball EJ and Khan MA; HLA-B27 polymorphism. Joint Bone Spine 2001; 68:378-82
- Ballantyne J, Henry DL, Muller JR, Briere F, Snapper CM, Kehry M, Marcu KB; Efficient recombination of a switch substrate retrovector in CD40-activated B lymphocytes: implications for the control of CH gene switch recombination. J Immunol 1998; 161:1336-47
- Baraliakos X, Listing J, Brandt J, Haibel H, Rudwaleit M, Sieper J and Braun J; Radiographic progression in patients with ankylosing spondylitis after 4 yrs of treatment with the anti-TNF-alpha antibody infliximab. Rheumatology (Oxford) 2007; 46:1450-3
- Baraliakos X, Listing J, Brandt J, Zink A, Alten R, Burmester G, Gromnica-Ihle E, Kellner H, Schneider M, Sörensen H, Zeidler H, Rudwaleit M, Sieper J, Braun J; Clinical response to discontinuation of anti-TNF therapy in patients with ankylosing spondylitis after 3 years of continuous treatment with infliximab. Arthritis Res Ther 2005; 7:R439-44
- Bassing CH, Swat W, Alt FW; The mechanism and regulation of chromosomal V(D)J recombination. Cell 2002; 109 Suppl:S45-55
- Bauer W and Engleman EP; A syndrome of unknown etiology characterized by urethritis, conjunctivitis and arthritis [so-called Reiter's disease]. Trans Assoc Am Physicians 1942; 57:307–13
- Becker KG; Comparative genetics of type 1 diabetes and autoimmune disease: common loci, common pathways? Diabetes 1999; 48:1353-8
- Beillard E, Pallisgaard N, van der Velden VH, Bi W, Dee R, van der Schoot E, Delabesse E, Macintyre E, Gottardi E, Saglio G, Watzinger F, Lion T, van Dongen JJ, Hokland P, Gabert J; Evaluation of candidate control genes for diagnosis and residual disease detection in leukemic patients using 'real-time' quantitative reverse-transcriptase polymerase chain reaction (RQ-PCR) - a Europe against cancer program. Leukemia

2003; 17:2474-86

- Beiraghi S, Zhou M, Talmadge CB, Went-Sumegi N, Davis JR, Huang D, Saal H, Seemayer TA, Sumegi J; Identification and characterization of a novel gene disrupted by a pericentric inversion inv(4)(p13.1q21.1) in a family with cleft lip. Gene 2003; 309:11-21
- Ben Radhia K, Ayed-Jendoubi S, Sfar I, Ben Romdhane T, Makhlouf M, Gorgi Y and Ayed K; Distribution of HLA-B*27 subtypes in Tunisians and their association with ankylosing spondylitis. Joint Bone Spine 2008; 75:172-5
- Benjamin R and Parham P; Guilt by association. Immunol Today 1990; 11:137-42
- Berman JE, Mellis SJ, Pollock R, Smith CL, Suh H, Heinke B, Kowal C, Surti U, Chess L, Cantor CR, et al; Content and organization of the human Ig VH locus: definition of three new VH families and linkage to the Ig CH locus. EMBO J 1988; 7:727-38
- Berman JE, Mellis SJ, Pollock R, Smith CL, Suh H, Heinke B, Kowal C, Surti U, Chess L, Cantur CR; Content and organization of the human Ig VH locus: Definition of three new VH families and linkage to the Ig CH locus. EMBO J 1988; 7:727
- Bishop GA, Moore CR, Xie P, Stunz LL, Kraus ZJ; TRAF proteins in CD40 signaling. Adv Exp Biol Med 2007; 597:131–51
- Bjorkman PJ, Saper MA, Samraoui B, Bennett WS, Strominger JL, Wiley DC; Structure of the human class I histocompatibility antigen, HLA-A2. Nature 1987; 329:506-12
- Blaauw I, van der Linden S, Nohlmans L; An increased prevalence of anti-Borrelia burgdorferi antibodies in ankylosing spondylitis: fact or artefact? Scand J Rheumatol 1990;87(suppl 2):148
- Boivin G, Cote S, Cloutier N, Abed Y, Maguigad M, Routy JP; Quantification of human herpesvirus 8 by real-time PCR in blood fractions of AIDS patients with Kaposi's sarcoma and multicentric Castleman's disease. J Med Virol 2002; 68:399-403
- Bondeson ML, Dahl N, Malmgren H, Kleijer WJ, Tönnesen T, Carlberg BM, Pettersson U; Inversion of the IDS gene resulting from recombination with IDS-related sequences is a common cause of the Hunter syndrome. Hum Mol Genet 1995; 4:615-21
- Boonham N, Smith P, Walsh K, Tame J, Morris J, Spence N, Bennison J, Barker I; The detection of Tomato spotted wilt virus (TSWV) in individual thrips vectors using real-time fluorescent RT-PCR (TaqMan). J Virol Methods 2002; 101:37-48
- Bories JC, Cayuela JM, Loiseau P, Sigaux F; Expression of human recombination activating genes (RAGI and RAG2) in neoplastic lymphoid cells: Correlation with cell differentiation and antigen receptor expression. Blood 1991; 78:2053
- Brandt J, Haibel H, Cornely D, Golder W, Gonzalez J, Reddig J, Thriene W, Sieper J, Braun J; Successful treatment of active ankylosing spondylitis with the anti-tumor necrosis factor alpha monoclonal antibody infliximab. Arthritis Rheum 2000; 43:1346-52

- Brandt J, Listing J, Haibel H, Sörensen H, Schwebig A, Rudwaleit M, Sieper J, Braun J; Long-term efficacy and safety of etanercept after readministration in patients with active ankylosing spondylitis. Rheumatology (Oxford) 2005; 44:342-8
- Braun J and Sieper J; Ankylosing spondylitis, Lancet 2007; 369:1379-90
- Braun J, Bollow M, Remlinger G, Eggens U, Rudwaleit M, Distler A, Sieper J; Prevalence of spondylarthropathies in HLA-B27 positive and negative blood donors. Arthritis Rheum 1998; 41:58-67
- Braun J, Bollow M, Sieper J. Radiologic diagnosis and pathology of the spondyloarthropathies. Rheum Dis Clin North Am 1998; 24:697-735
- Braun J, Sieper J, Bolllow M; Imaging of sacroiliitis. Clin Rheumatol 2000; 19:51-7
- Braun J, Sieper J, Breban M, Collantes-Estevez E, Davis J, Inman R, Marzo-Ortega H, Mielants H; Anti-tumour necrosis factor alpha therapy for ankylosing spondylitis: international experience. Ann Rheum Dis 2002; 61 Suppl 3:iii51-60
- Broman KW, Matsumoto N, Giglio S, Martin CL, Roseberry JA, Zuffardi O, Ledbetter DH, Weber JL; Common Long Human Inversion Polymorphism on Chromosome 8p. Darlene R. Goldstein, ed. Statistics and science: a Festschrift for Terry Speed, (Beachwood, OH: Institute of Mathematical Statistics, 2003), 237-246
- Brown JH, Jardetzky TS, Gorga JC, Stern LJ, Urban RG, Strominger JL, Wiley DC; Threedimensional structure of the human class II histocompatibility antigen HLA-DR1. Nature 1993; 364:33-9
- Brown M; Wordsworth P. Predisposing factors to spondyloarthropathies. Curr Opin Rheumatol 1997; 9:308-14
- Brown MA, Kennedy LG, MacGregor AJ, Darke C, Duncan E, Shatford JL, Taylor A, Calin A, Wordsworth P; Susceptibility to ankylosing spondylitis in twins: the role of genes, HLA, and the environment. Arthritis Rheum 1997; 40:1823-8
- Brown MA, Laval SH, Brophy S, Calin A; Recurrence risk modelling of the genetic susceptibility to ankylosing spondylitis. Ann Rheum Dis 2000; 59:883-6
- Brown MA; Breakthroughs in genetic studies of ankylosing spondylitis. Rheumatology (Oxford) 2008; 47:132-37
- Buluwela L, Albertson DG. Shemngton P, Rabbitts PH, Spurr N, Rabbitts TH; The use of chromosomal translocations to study human immunoglobulin gene organization: Mapping DH segments within 35 kb of the C mu gene and identification of a new DH locus. EMBO J 1988; 7:2003
- Bustin SA, Benes V, Garson JA, Hellemans J, Huggett J, Kubista M, Mueller R, Nolan T, Pfaffl MW, Shipley GL, Vandesompele J, Wittwer CT; The MIQE guidelines: minimum information for publication of quantitative real-time PCR experiments. Clin Chem 2009;

55:611-22

- Bustin SA; Absolute quantification of mRNA using real-time reverse transcription polymerase chain reaction assays. J Mol Endocrinol 2000; 25:169-193
- Byrom NA, Brown JJ, Davies DL, Fraser R, Leckie B, Lever AF, Morton JJ; T and B lymphocytes in patients with acute anterior uveitis and ankylosing spondylitis, and in their household contacts. Lancet 1979; 2:601-3
- Caffrey MF and James DC; Human lymphocyte antigen association in ankylosing spondylitis. Nature 1973; 9;242:121
- Calguneri M, Swinburne L, Shinebaum R, Cooke EM, Wright V; Secretory IgA: immune defence pattern in ankylosing spondylitis and klebsiella. Ann Rheum Dis 1981; 40:600-4
- Calin A (1993) Spondylarthropathy. In: Oxford Textbook of Rheumatology. Eds.: EJ. Maddison, D.A. Isenberg, R Woo, D.N. Glass Editors, Oxford Medical Publications, pp. 666-74
- Calin A (1998) Ankylosing spondylitis. In: Maddison PJ, Isenberg DA, Woo P, Glass DN (eds) Oxford textbook of rheumatology, vol. 2. Oxford, Oxford University Press, pp 1058–70
- Calin A; Pathogenesis of ankylosing spondylitis: the state of the art. Br J Rheumatol 1988; 27:106-9
- Cargill M, Schrodi SJ, Chang M, Garcia VE, Brandon R, Callis KP, Matsunami N, Ardlie KG, Civello D, Catanese JJ, Leong DU, Panko JM, McAllister LB, Hansen CB, Papenfuss J, Prescott SM, White TJ, Leppert MF, Krueger GG, Begovich AB; A large-scale genetic association study confirms IL12B and leads to the identification of IL23R as psoriasisrisk genes. Am J Hum Genet 2007; 80:273-90
- Catalan N, Selz F, Imai K, Revy P, Fischer A, Durandy A; The block in immunoglobulin class switch recombination caused by activation-induced cytidine deaminase deficiency occurs prior to the generation of DNA double strand breaks in switch mu region. J Immunol 2003; 171:2504-9
- Cherif D and Berger R; New localisations of VH sequences by in situ hybridisation with biotinylated probes. Genes Chromosomes Cancer 1990; 2:103-8.
- Cheung IY, Serena Lo Piccolo M, Kushner BH, Kramer K, Cheung NV; Quantitation of GD2 synthase mRNA by realtime reverse transcriptase polymerase chain reaction: clinical utility in evaluating adjuvant therapy in neuroblastoma. J Clin Oncol 2003; 21:1087-93
- Cho ML, Jung YO, Kim KW, Park MK, Oh HJ, Ju JH, Cho YG, Min JK, Kim SI, Park SH, Kim HY; IL-17 induces the production of IL-16 in rheumatoid arthritis. Exp Mol Med 2008; 40:237-45
- Choi SH, Czifra G, Kedei N, Lewin NE, Lazar J, Pu Y, Marquez VE, Blumberg PM; Characterization of the interaction of phorbol esters with the C1 domain of MRCK

(myotonic dystrophy kinase-related Cdc42 binding kinase) alpha/beta. J Biol Chem 2008; 283:10543-9

- Chowdhury BA; Regulation of IgE production and other immunopathogenetic mechanisms. Clin Rev Allergy Immunol 1995; 13:315-28
- Chun JJ, Schatz DG, Oettinger MA, Jaenisch R, Baltimore D; The recombination activating gene-1 (RAG-1) transcript is present in the murine central nervous system. Cell 1991; 64:189-200
- Chung JH, Siebenlist U, Morton CC, Leder P; Mapping and characterisation of a transposed human immunoglobulin D gene segment. Fed Proc 1984; 43:1486
- Cigudosa JC, Parsa NZ, Louie DC, Filippa DA, Jhanwar SC, Johansson B, Mitelman F, Chaganti RS; Cytogenetic analysis of 363 consecutively ascertained diffuse large B-cell lymphomas. Genes Chromosomes Cancer 1999; 25:123-33
- Cohen S and Williamson GM; Stress and infectious disease in humans. Psychol Bull 1991; 109:5-24
- Colbert RA, DeLay ML, Klenk EI, Layh-Schmitt G; From HLA-B27 to spondyloarthritis: a journey through the ER. Immunol Rev 2010; 233:181-202
- Collado A, Sanmarti R, Brancós MA, Kanterewicz E, Gallart T, Rotés-Querol J, Cobos A; Immunoglobulin A and C reactive protein levels in ankylosing spondylitis. Ann Rheum Dis 1987; 46(9):719-20
- Colmegna I, Cuchacovich R, Espinoza LR; HLA-B27-associated reactive arthritis: pathogenetic and clinical considerations. Clin Microbiol Rev 2004; 17:348-69
- Cook GP and Tomlinson IM; The human immunoglobulin VH repertoire. Immunol Today 1995; 16:237-42
- Cook GP, Tomlinson IM, Walter G, Riethman H, Carter NP, Buluwela L, Winter G, Rabbitts TH; A map of the human immunoglobulin VH locus completed by analysis of the telomeric region of chromosome 14q. Nat Genet 1994; 7:162-8
- Cowell LG, Kim HJ, Humaljoki T, Berek C, Kepler TB; Enhanced evolvability in immunoglobulin V genes under somatic hypermutation. J Mol Evol 1999; 49:23-6
- Cowling P, Ebringer R, Ebringer A; Association of inflammation with raised serum IgA in ankylosing spondylitis. Ann Rheum Dis 1980; 39:545-9
- Cox DW, Markovic VD, Teshima IE; Genes for immunoglobulin heavy chains and for alantitrypsin are localized to specific regions of chromosome 14. Nature 1982; 297:428-30
- Cui X, Hawari F, Alsaaty S, Lawrence M, Combs CA, Geng W, Rouhani FN, Miskinis D and Levine SJ; Identification of ARTS-1 as a novel TNFR1-binding protein that promotes TNFR1 ectodomain shedding. J Clin Invest 2002; 110:515-26

- Cui X, Rouhani FN, Hawari F, Levine SJ; Shedding of the type II IL-1 decoy receptor requires a multifunctional aminopeptidase, aminopeptidase regulator of TNF receptor type 1 shedding. J Immunol 2003; 171:6814-9
- Cuisinier AM, Guigou V, Boubli L, Fougereau M, Tonnelle C; Preferential expression of VH5 and VH6 immunoglobulin genes in early human B-cell ontogeny. Scand J Immunol 1989; 30:493-7
- Dale JB and Beachey EH; Epitopes of streptococcal M proteins shared with cardiac myosin. J Exp Med 1985; 162:583-91

Davenport MP; The promiscuous B27 hypothesis. Lancet 1995; 346:500-1

Davidson A and Diamond B; Autoimmune diseases. N Engl J Med 2001; 345: 340-50

- Davis JC Jr, Van Der Heijde D, Braun J, Dougados M, Cush J, Clegg DO, Kivitz A, Fleischmann R, Inman R, Tsuji W; Enbrel Ankylosing Spondylitis Study Group, Recombinant human tumor necrosis factor receptor (etanercept) for treating ankylosing spondylitis: a randomized, controlled trial. Arthritis Rheum 2003; 48:3230-6
- de Kok YJ, Merkx GF, van der Maarel SM, Huber I, Malcolm S, Ropers HH, Cremers FP; A duplication/paracentric inversion associated with familial X-linked deafness (DFN3) suggests the presence of a regulatory element more than 400 kb upstream of the POU3F4 gene. Hum Mol Genet 1995; 4:2145-50
- Dheda K, Huggett JF, Bustin SA, Johnson MA, Rook G, Zumla A; Validation of housekeeping genes for normalizing RNA expression in real-time PCR. Biotechniques 2004; 37:112-4, 116, 118-119
- Díaz-Peña R, Blanco-Gelaz MA, Njobvu P, López-Vazquez A, Suárez-Alvarez B and López-Larrea C; Influence of HLA-B*5703 and HLA-B*1403 on susceptibility to spondyloarthropathies in the Zambian population. J Rheumatol 2008; 35:2236-40
- Díaz-Peña R, Blanco-Gelaz MA, Njobvu P, López-Vazquez A, Suárez-Alvarez B and López-Larrea C; Influence of HLA-B*5703 and HLA-B*1403 on susceptibility to spondyloarthropathies in the Zambian population. J Rheumatol 2008; 35:2236-40
- Dobzhansky T (1951) Genetics and the origin of species. 3rd edn revised. Columbia University Press, New York. London
- Donovan JW, Ladetto M, Zou G, Neuberg D, Poor C, Bowers D, Gribben JG; Immunoglobulin heavy-chain consensus probes for real-time PCR quantification of residual disease in acute lymphoblastic leukemia. Blood 2000; 95:2651-8
- Dörner T, Hansen A, Jacobi A,Lipsky PE; Immunglobulin repertoire analysis provides new insights into the immunopathogenesis of Sjögren's syndrome. Autoimmun Rev 2002; 1:119-24

Dougados M and Baeten D; Spondyloarthritis. Lancet 2011; 377:2127-37

- Dougados M and Gossec L; Classification criteria for rheumatic diseases: why and how? Arthritis Rheum 2007; 57:1112-5
- Dougados M, van der Linden S, Juhlin R, Huitfeldt B, Amor B, Calin A, Cats A, Dijkmans B, Olivieri I, Pasero G; The European Spondylarthropathy Study Group preliminary criteria for the classification of spondylarthropathy. Arthritis Rheum 1991; 34:1218-27
- Dubinsky MC, Wang D, Picornell Y, Wrobel I, Katzir L, Quiros A, Dutridge D, Wahbeh G, Silber G, Bahar R, Mengesha E, Targan SR, Taylor KD, Rotter JI; Western Regional Research Alliance for Pediatric IBD; IL-23 receptor (IL-23R) gene protects against pediatric Crohn's disease. Inflamm Bowel Dis 2007; 13:511-5
- Dudley DD, Chaudhuri J, Bassing CH, Alt FW; Mechanism and control of V(D)J recombination versus class switch recombination: similarities and differences. Adv Immunol 2005; 86:43-112
- Dumonde DC; Reactive arthritis. In Scott JT (ed) Copeman's Textbook of the Rheumatic diseases. Churchill Livingstone, 1986:428
- Durandy A, Schiff C, Bonnefoy JY, Forveille M, Rousset F, Mazzei G, Milili M, Fischer A; Induction by anti-CD40 antibody or soluble CD40 ligand and cytokines of IgG, IgA and IgE production by B cells from patients with X-linked hyper IgM syndrome. Eur J Immunol 1993; 23:2294-9
- Early P, Huang H, Davis M, Calame K, Hood L; An immunoglobulin heavy chain variable region gene is generated from three segments of DNA: VH, D and JH. Cell 1980; 19:981
- Ebringer A; Ankylosing spondylitis is caused by Klebsiella. Evidence from immunogenetic, microbiologic, and serologic studies. Rheum Dis Clin North Am 1992; 18:105-21
- Eckert C, Landt C, Taube T, Seeger K, Beyermann B, Proba J, Henze G; Potential of LightCycler technology for quantification of minimal residual disease in childhood acute lymphoblastic leukemia. Leukemia 2000;14: 316-23
- Eghtedari AA, Davis P, Bacon PA; Immunological reactivity in ankylosing spondylitis. Circulating immunoblasts, autoantibodies, and immunoglobulins. Ann Rheum Dis 1976; 35:155-7
- Elyan M and Khan MA; Diagnosing ankylosing spondylitis. J Rheumatol Suppl 2006; 78:12-23
- El-Zaatari FA, Sams KC, Taurog JD, In vitro mutagenesis of HLA-B27. Amino acid substitutions at position 67 disrupt anti-B27 monoclonal antibody binding in direct relation to the size of the substituted side chain. J Immunol 1990; 144:1512-7
- Encinas JA and Kuchroo VK; Mapping and identification of autoimmunity genes. Curr Opin Immunol 2000; 12:691-7

- Ermel RW, Kenny TP, Wong A, Chen PP, Malyj W, Robbins DL; Analysis of the molecular basis of synovial rheumatoid factors in rheumatoid arthritis. Clin Immunol Immunopathol 1997; 84:307-17
- Ershler WB, Moore AL, Socinski MA; Influenza and aging: age-related changes and the effects of thymosin on the antibody response to influenza vaccine. J Clin Immunol 1984; 4:445-54
- Ewing C, Ebringer R, Tribbick G and Geysen HM, Antibody activity in ankylosing spondylitis sera to two sites on HLA B27.1 at the MHC groove region (within sequence 65-85), and to a Klebsiella pneumoniae nitrogenase reductase peptide (within sequence 181-199). J Exp Med. 1990; 171:1635-47
- Fan PT, Clements PJ, Yu DT, Opelz G and Bluestone R; Lymphocyte abnormalities in ankylosing spondylitis. Ann Rheum Dis 1977; 36:471-3
- Faure GC, Bensoussan-Lejzerowicz D, Bene MC, Aubert V and Leclere J; Coexpression of CD40 and class II antigen HLA-DR in Graves' disease thyroid epithelial cells. Clin Immunol Immunopathol 1997; 84:212-5
- Feldtkeller E, Khan MA, van der Heijde D, van der Linden S, Braun J; Age at disease onset and diagnosis delay in HLA-B27 negative vs. positive patients with ankylosing spondylitis. Rheumatol Int 2003; 23:61-6
- Ferre F; Quantitative or semi-quantitative PCR: reality versus myth. PCR Methods Appl 1992; 2:1-9
- Foreman AL, Van de Water J, Gougeon ML, Gershwin ME; B cells in autoimmune diseases: insights from analyses of immunoglobulin variable (Ig V) gene usage. Autoimmun Rev 2007; 6:387-401
- Foy TM, Aruffo A, Bajorath J, Buhlmann JE and Noelle RJ; Immune regulation by CD40 and its ligand GP39. Annu Rev Immunol 1996; 14:591-617
- Franssen MJ, van de Putte LB, Gribnau FW; IgA serum levels and disease activity in ankylosing spondylitis: a prospective study. Ann Rheum Dis 1985; 44:766-71
- Fugmann SD, Lee AI, Shockett PE, Villey IJ, Schatz DG; The RAG proteins and V(D)J recombination: complexes, ends, and transposition. Annu Rev Immunol 2000; 18:495-527
- Fujinami RS and Oldstone MB; Amino acid homology between the encephalitogenic site of myelin basic protein and virus: mechanism for autoimmunity. Science 1985; 230:1043-5
- Fujinami RS and Oldstone MB; Molecular mimicry as a mechanism for virus-induced autoimmunity. Immunol Res 1989; 8:3-15
- Fujinami RS, Oldstone MB, Wroblewska Z, Frankel ME, Koprowski H; Molecular mimicry in virus infection: crossreaction of measles virus phosphoprotein or of herpes simplex

virus protein with human intermediate filaments. Proc Natl Acad Sci 1983; 80:2346-50

- Gallardo F, Bellosillo B, Serrano S and Pujol RM; Genotypic analysis in primary cutaneous lymphomas using the standardized BIOMED-2 polymerase chain reaction protocols. Actas Dermosifiliogr. 2008; 99(8):608-20
- Ganesh K and Neuberger MS; The relationship between hypothesis and experiment in unveiling the mechanisms of antibody gene diversification. FASEB J 2011; 25:1123-32
- Garrett S, Jenkinson T, Kennedy LG, Whitelock H, Gaisford P, Calin A; A new approach to defining disease status in ankylosing spondylitis: the Bath Ankylosing Spondylitis Disease Activity Index. J Rheumatol 1994; 21:2286-91
- Gauchat JF, Aubry JP, Mazzei G, Life P, Jomotte T, Elson G, Bonnefoy JY; Human CD40ligand: molecular cloning, cellular distribution and regulation of expression by factors controlling IgE production. FEBS Lett 1993; 315:259-66
- Geha RS, Jabara HH, Brodeur SR; The regulation of immunoglobulin E class-switch recombination. Nat Rev Immunol 2003; 3:721-32
- Gérard HC, Branigan PJ, Schumacher HR Jr, Hudson AP; Synovial Chlamydia trachomatis in patients with reactive arthritis/Reiter's syndrome are viable but show aberrant gene expression. J Rheumatol 1998; 25:734-42
- Gerritse K, Laman JD, Noelle RJ, Aruffo A, Ledbetter JA, Boersma WJ, Claassen E; CD40-CD40 ligand interactions in experimental allergic encephalomyelitis and multiple sclerosis. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA 1996; 93:2499-2504
- Ghada SH, Manjit R, Claire L, Amal N, Malek J, Maria P, Youssef EF, Walid MM; Implication of CD154/CD40 Interaction in Healthy and Autoimmune Responses. Current Immunology Reviews 2009; 5:285-99
- Gauthier TD, Detecting Trends Using Spearman's Rank Correlation Coefficient. Environmental Forensics 2001; 2:359-62
- Grammer AC, Slota R, Fischer R, Gur H, Girschick H, Yarboro C, Illei GG, Lipsky PE; Abnormal germinal center reactions in systemic lupus erythematosus demonstrated by blockade of CD154-CD40 interactions. J Clin Invest 2003; 112:1506-20
- Granfors K and Toivanen A; IgA-anti-yersinia antibodies in yersinia triggered reactive arthritis. Ann Rheum Dis 1986; 45:561-5
- Grennan DM and Palmer DG; Serum IgE concentrations in rheumatoid arthritis: lack of correlation with gold toxicity. Br Med J 1979; 2:1477-8
- Gruber B, Poznansky M, Boss E, Partin J, Gorevic P, Kaplan AP; Characterization and functional studies of rheumatoid synovial mast cells. Activation by secretagogues, anti-IgE, and a histamine-releasing lymphokine. Arthritis Rheum 1986; 29:944-55

- Guillemin F, Briançon S, Pourel J, Gaucher A; Long-term disability and prolonged sick leaves as outcome measurements in ankylosing spondylitis. Possible predictive factors. Arthritis Rheum 1990; 33:1001-6
- Gunal EK, Sarvan FO, Kamali S, Gul A, Inanc M, Carin M, Konice M, Aral O, Ocal L; Low frequency of HLA-B27 in ankylosing spondylitis patients from Turkey. Joint Bone Spine 2008; 75:299-302
- Haifa H. Jabara, Scott R. Brodeur, Raif S. Geha; Glucocorticoids upregulate CD40 ligand expression and induce CD40L-dependent immunoglobulin isotype switching. J Clin Invest 2001; 107:371–8
- Hassan GS, Manjit R, Claire L, Amal N, Malek J, Maria P, Youssef EF, Walid MM; Implication of CD154/CD40 Interaction in Healthy and Autoimmune Responses. Current Immunology Reviews 2009; 5:285-99
- He JQ, Sandford AJ, Wang IM, Stepaniants S, Knight DA, Kicic A, Stick SM, Paré PD; Selection of housekeeping genes for real-time PCR in atopic human bronchial epithelial cells. Eur Respir J 2008; 32:755-62
- Healy JI, Dolmetsch RE, Timmerman LA, Cyster JG, Thomas ML, Crabtree GR, Lewis RS, Goodnow CC; Different nuclear signals are activated by the B cell receptor during positive versus negative signaling. Immunity 1997; 6:419-28
- Heid CA, Stevens J, Livak KJ, Williams PM; Real time quantitative PCR. Genome Res 1996; 6:986-94
- Henson JM and French R; The polymerase chain reaction and plant disease diagnosis. Annu Rev Phytopathol 1993; 31:81-109
- Hesse E, Musholt PB, Potter E, Petrich T, Wehmeier M, von Wasielewski R, Lichtinghagen R, Musholt TJ; Oncofoetal fibronectin: a tumour-specific marker in detecting minimal residual disease in differentiated thyroid carcinoma. Br J Cancer 2005; 93:565-70
- Hesslein DG and Schatz DG; Factors and forces controlling V(D)J recombination. Adv Immunol 2001; 78:169-232
- Hocini H, Iscaki S, Benlahrache C, Vitalis L, Chevalier X, Larget-Piet B, Bouvet JP; Increased levels of serum IgA as IgA1 monomers in ankylosing spondylitis. Ann Rheum Dis 1992; 51:790-2
- Hoebeeck JVDL, Poppe R, De Smet B, Yigit E, Claes N, Zewald N, de Jong R, De Paepe GJ, Speleman A, Vandesompele F; Rapid detection of VHL exon deletions using realtime quantitative PCR. Lab Investig 2005; 85:24-33
- Howard LM and Miller SD; Immunotherapy targeting the CD40/CD154 costimulatory pathway for treatment of autoimmune disease. Autoimmunity 2004;37:411-8

Hu BT, Lee SC, Marin E, Ryan DH, Insel RA; Telomerase is up-regulated in human germinal

center B cells in vivo and can be re-expressed in memory B cells activated in vitro. J Immunol 1997; 159:1068-71

- Hueber W, Tomooka BH, Zhao X, Kidd BA, Drijfhout JW, Fries JF, van Venrooij WJ, Metzger AL, Genovese MC, Robinson WH; Proteomic analysis of secreted proteins in early rheumatoid arthritis: anti-citrulline autoreactivity is associated with up regulation of proinflammatory cytokines. Ann Rheum Dis 2007; 66:712-9
- Hunder GG and Gleich GJ; Immunoglobulin E (IgE) levels in serum and synovial fluid in rheumatoid arthritis. Arthritis Rheum 1974; 17:955-63
- Ichihara Y, Matsuoka H, Kurosawa Y; Organization of human immunoglobulin heavy chain diversity gene loci. EMBO J 1988; 714:141
- Iezzi G, Sonderegger I, Ampenberger F, Schmitz N, Marsland BJ, Kopf M; CD40-CD40L cross-talk integrates strong antigenic signals and microbial stimuli to induce development of IL-17-producing CD4+ T cells. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA 2009; 106(3):876-81
- Iida A, Emi M, Matsuoka R, Hiratsuka E, Okui K, Ohashi H, Inazawa J, Fukushima Y, Imai T, Nakamura Y; Identification of a gene disrupted by inv(11)(q13.5;q25) in a patient with left-right axis malformation. Hum Genet 2000; 106:277-87
- Inanc N, Atagündüz P, Sen F, Biren T, Turoğlu HT, Direskeneli H; The investigation of sacroiliitis with different imaging techniques in spondyloarthropathies. Rheumatol Int 2005; 25:591-4
- Jacobi AM, Odendahl M, Reiter K, Bruns A, Burmester GR, Radbruch A, Valet G, Lipsky PE, Dörner T; Correlation between circulating CD27high plasma cells and disease activity in patients with systemic lupus erythematosus. Arthritis Rheum 2003; 48:1332-42
- Jiang Z, Wu CL, Woda BA, Iczkowski KA, Chu PG, Tretiakova MS, Young RH, Weiss LM, Blute RD, Brendler CB, Krausz T, Xu JC, Rock KL, Amin MB, Yang XJ; Alphamethylacyl-CoA racemase: a multi-institutional study of a new prostate cancer marker. Histopathol 2004; 45:218
- Jobling MA, Williams GA, Schiebel GA, Pandya GA, McElreavey GA, Salas GA, Rappold GA, Affara NA, Tyler-Smith C; A selective difference between human Y-chromosomal DNA haplotypes. Curr Biol 1998; 8:1391-4
- Jung D and Alt FW; Unraveling V(D)J recombination; insights into gene regulation. Cell 2004; 116:299-311
- Jung D, Giallourakis C, Mostoslavsky R, Alt FW; Mechanism and control of V(D)J recombination at the immunoglobulin heavy chain locus. Annu Rev Immunol 2006; 24:541-70
- Jung D, Giallourakis C, Mostoslavsky R, Alt FW; Mechanism and control of V(D)J recombination at the immunoglobulin heavy chain locus. Annu Rev Immunol 2006;

24:541-70

- Kalow W; Pharmacogenetics and pharmacogenomics: origin, status, and the hope for personalized medicine. Pharmacogenomics J 2006; 6:162-5
- Kamanli A, Ardicoglu O, Godekmerdan A; HLA-b27 subtypes in patients with spondylarthropathies, IgE levels against some allergens and their relationship to the disease parameters. Bratisl Lek Listy 2009; 110:480-5
- Karaderi T, Harvey D, Farrar C, Appleton LH, Stone MA, Sturrock RD, Brown MA, Wordsworth P, Pointon JJ; Association between the interleukin 23 receptor and ankylosing spondylitis is confirmed by a new UK case-control study and meta-analysis of published series. Rheumatology (Oxford) 2009; 48:386-9
- Karlen Y, McNair A, Perseguers S, Mazza C, Mermod N; Statistical significance of quantitative PCR. BMC Bioinformatics 2007; 8:131
- Katsiari CG, Liossis SN, Souliotis VL, Dimopoulos AM, Manoussakis MN, Sfikakis PP; Aberrant expression of the costimulatory molecule CD40 ligand on monocytes from patients with systemic lupus erythematosus. Clin Immunol 2002; 103:54-62
- Keat AC; Reiter's syndrome and reactive arthritis in perspective. N Engl J Med 1983; 309: 1606
- Khalil SH; Molecular hematology: Qualitative to quantitative techniques. Saudi Med J 2005; 26:1516-22
- Khan MA; Thoughts concerning the early diagnosis of ankylosing spondylitis and related diseases. Clin Exp Rheumatol 2002; 20:6-10
- Khan MA; Update on spondyloarthropathies. Ann Intern Med 2002; 136:896-907
- Khanna R, Cooper L, Kienzle N, Moss DJ, Burrows SR, Khanna KK; Engagement of CD40 antigen with soluble CD40 ligand up-regulates peptide transporter expression and restores endogenous processing function in Burkitt's lymphoma cells. J Immunol 1997:159:5782-5
- Khot PD and Fredricks DN; PCR-based diagnosis of human fungal infections. Expert Rev Anti Infect Ther 2009; 7:1201-21
- Kim TH, Uhm WS, Inman RD; Pathogenesis of ankylosing spondylitis and reactive arthritis. Curr Opin Rheumatol 2005; 17:400-5
- Kim TJ, Kim TH, Lee HJ, Peddle L, Rahman P, Hu P, Greenwood CM, Inman RD; Interleukin 1 polymorphisms in patients with ankylosing spondylitis in Korea. J Rheumatol 2008; 35:1603-8
- Kim YJ, Kim NY, Lee MK, Choi HJ, Baek HJ, Nam CH; Overexpression and unique rearrangement of VH2 transcripts in immunoglobulin variable heavy chain genes in

ankylosing spondylitis patients. Exp Mol Med 2010; 42:319-26

- Kipps TJ, Fong S, Tomhave E, Chen PP, Goldfien RD, Carson DA; High-frequency expression of a conserved kappa light-chain variable-region gene in chronic lymphocytic leukemia. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA 1987; 84:2916-20
- Kipps TJ, Robbins BA, Kuster P, Carson DA; Autoantibody-associated cross-reactive idiotypes expressed at high frequency in chronic lymphocytic leukemia relative to B-cell lymphomas of follicular center cell origin. Blood 1988; 72:422-8
- Kipps TJ, Robbins BA, Tefferi A, Meisenholder G, Banks PM, Carson DA; CD5-positive Bcell malignancies frequently express cross-reactive idiotypes associated with IgM autoantibodies. Am J Pathol 1990; 136:809-16
- Kirsch IR, Morton CC, Nakahara K, Leder P; Human immunoglobulin heavy chain genes map to a region of translocations in malignant B lymphocytes. Science 1982; 216:301
- Klein J and Sato A; The HLA system. Second of two parts. N Engl J Med 2000; 343:782-6
- Koch F, Stanzl U, Jennewein P, Janke K, Heufler C, Kämpgen E, Romani N , Schuler G; High level IL-12 production by murine dendritic cells: upregulation via MHC class II and CD40 molecules and downregulation by IL-4 and IL-10. J Exp Med 1996; 184(2):741-6
- Kodaira M, Kinashi T, Umemura I, Matsuda F, Noma T, Ono Y, Honjo T; Organization and evolution of variable region genes of the human immunoglobulin heavy chain. J Mol Biol 1986; 190:529-41
- Korthäuer U, Graf D, Mages HW, Brière F, Padayachee M, Malcolm S, Ugazio AG, Notarangelo LD, Levinsky RJ, Kroczek RA; Defective expression of T-cell CD40 ligand causes X-linked immunodeficiency with hyper-IgM. Nature 1993; 361:539-41
- Kracker S, Gardes P, Mazerolles F, Durandy A; Immunoglobulin class switch recombination deficiencies. Clin Immunol 2010; 135:193-203
- Kubista M, Andrade JM, Bengtsson M, Forootan A, Jonák J, Lind K, Sindelka R, Sjöback R, Sjögreen B, Strömbom L, Ståhlberg A, Zoric N; The real-time polymerase chain reaction. Mol Aspects Med 2006; 27:95-125
- Kuipers JG, Jürgens-Saathoff B, Bialowons A, Wollenhaupt J, Köhler L, Zeidler H. Detection of Chlamydia trachomatis in peripheral blood leukocytes of reactive arthritis patients by polymerase chain reaction. Arthritis Rheum 1998; 41:1894-5
- Lagerstedt K, Karsten SL, Carlberg BM, Kleijer WJ, Tönnesen T, Pettersson U, Bondeson ML; Double-strand breaks may initiate the inversion mutation causing the Hunter syndrome. Hum Mol Genet 1997; 6:627-33
- Lakich D, Kazazian HH Jr, Antonarakis SE, Gitschier J; Inversions disrupting the factor VIII gene are a common cause of severe haemophilia A. Nat Genet 1993; 5:236-41

- Lanzavecchia A; How can cryptic epitopes trigger autoimmunity? J Exp Med 1995; 181:1945-8
- Lahesmaa R, Skurnik M, Vaara M, Leirisalo-Repo M, Nissilä M, Granfors K and Toivanen P, Molecular mimickry between HLA B27 and Yersinia, Salmonella, Shigella and Klebsiella within the same region of HLA alpha 1-helix. Clin Exp Immunol 1991;86(3):399-404
- Lee KH, Matsuda F, Kinashi T, Kodaira M, Honjo T; A novel family of variable region genes of the human immunoglobulin heavy chain. J Mol Biol 1987; 195:761-8
- Lee WI, Cabanillas F, Lee MS; Quantitative assessment of disease involvement by follicular lymphoma using real-time polymerase chain reaction measurement of t(14;18)-carrying cells. Int J Hematol 2004; 79:152-6
- Leung T, Chen XQ, Tan I, Manser E, Lim L; Myotonic dystrophy kinase-related Cdc42binding kinase acts as a Cdc42 effector in promoting cytoskeletal reorganization. Mol Cell Biol 1998; 18:130-40
- Lewis TB, Robison JE, Bastien R, Milash B, Boucher K, Samlowski WE, Leachman SA, Noyes RD, Wittwer CT, Perreard L, Bernard PS; Molecular classification of melanoma using real-time quantitative reverse transcriptase-polymerase chain reaction. Cancer 2005; 104:1678-86
- Li S, Hartman GL, Domier LL, Boykin D; Quantification of Fusarium solani f. sp. glycines isolates in soybean roots by colony-forming unit assays and real-time quantitative PCR. Theor Appl Genet 2008; 117:343-52
- Li YS, Hayakawa K, Hardy RR; The regulated expression of B lineage associated genes during B cell differentiation in bone marrow and fetal liver. J Exp Med 1993; 178:951
- Liang B and Mamula MJ; Molecular mimicry and the role of B lymphocytes in the processing of autoantigens. Cell Mol Life Sci 2000; 57:561-8
- Lin Q, Gu JR, Li TW, Zhang FC, Lin ZM, Liao ZT, Wei QJ, Cao SY, Li L; Value of the peripheral blood B-cells subsets in patients with ankylosing spondylitis. Chin Med J (Engl) 2009; 122:1784-9
- Lindenau S, Scholze S, Odendahl M, Dörner T, Radbruch A, Burmester GR, Berek C; Aberrant activation of B cells in patients with rheumatoid arthritis. Ann N Y Acad Sci 2003; 987:246-8
- Liu Z, Colpaert S, D'Haens GR, Kasran A, de Boer M, Rutgeerts P, Geboes K, Ceuppens JL; Hyperexpression of CD40 ligand (CD154) in inflammatory bowel disease and its contribution to pathogenic cytokine production. J Immunol 1999; 163:4049-57
- Livak KJ and Schmittgen TD; Analysis of relative gene expression data using real-time quantitative PCR and the 2(-Delta Delta C(T)) Method. Methods 2001; 25:402-8

- López de Castro JA; The pathogenetic role of HLA-B27 in chronic arthritis. Curr Opin Immunol 1998; 10:59-66
- López-Larrea C, González S, Martinez-Borra J; The role of HLA-B27 polymorphism and molecular mimicry in spondylarthropathy. Mol Med Today 1998; 4:540-9
- López-Larrea C, Mijiyawa M, González S, Fernández-Morera JL, Blanco-Gelaz MA, Martínez-Borra J and López-Vázquez A; Association of ankylosing spondylitis with HLA-B*1403 in a West African population. Arthritis Rheum 2002; 46:2968-71
- López-Larrea C, Mijiyawa M, González S, Fernández-Morera JL, Blanco-Gelaz MA, Martínez-Borra J and López-Vázquez A; Association of ankylosing spondylitis with HLA-B*1403 in a West African population. Arthritis Rheum 2002; 46:2968-71
- Lories RJ, Derese I, de Bari C, Luyten FP; Evidence for uncoupling of inflammation and joint remodeling in a mouse model of spondylarthritis. Arthritis Rheum 2007; 56:489-97
- Lossos IS, Alizadeh AA, Eisen MB, Chan WC, Brown PO, Botstein D, Staudt LM, Levy R; Ongoing immunoglobulin somatic mutation in germinal center B cell-like but not in activated B cell-like diffuse large cell lymphomas. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A. 2000; 97:10209-13
- Lougaris V, Badolato R, Ferrari S, Plebani A; Hyper immunoglobulin M syndrome due to CD40 deficiency: clinical, molecular, and immunological features. Immunol Rev 2005; 203:48-66
- Luthra R, McBride JA, Cabanillas F, Sarris A; Novel 5' exonuclease-based real-time PCR assay for the detection of t(14;18)(q32;q21) in patients with follicular lymphoma. Am J Pathol 1998; 153: 63-8
- Ma A, Fisher P, Dildorp R, Oltz E, Rathburn G, Achacoso P, Stall A, Alt F W; Surface IgM mediated regulation of RAG gene expression in E-mu-N-myc B cell lines. EMBO J 1992; 11:2727
- MacDonald KP, Nishioka Y, Lipsky PE, Thomas R; Functional CD40 ligand is expressed by T cells in rheumatoid arthritis. J Clin Invest 1997; 100:2404-14
- Mackiewicz A, Khan MA, Reynolds TL, van der Linden S, Kushner I; Serum IgA, acute phase proteins, and glycosylation of alpha 1-acid glycoprotein in ankylosing spondylitis. nn Rheum Dis 1989;48:99-103
- Madan K and Nieuwint AW; Reproductive risks for paracentric inversion heterozygotes: Inversion or insertion? That is the question. Am J Med Genet 2002; 107:340-3
- Madan K; Paracentric inversions: a review. Hum Genet 1995; 96:503-15
- Maksymowych WP, Inman RD, Gladman DD, Reeve JP, Pope A, Rahman P; Association of a specific ERAP1/ARTS1 haplotype with disease susceptibility in ankylosing spondylitis. Arthritis Rheum 2009; 60:1317-23

- Manis JP, Tian M and Alt FW; Mechanism and control of class-switch recombination. Trends Immunol 2002; 23:31-9
- Marks MI, Pai CH, Lafleur L, Lackman L, Hammerberg O; Yersinia enterocolitica gastroenteritis: a prospective study of clinical, bacteriologic and epidemiologic features. J Pediatr 1980; 96: 26-31
- Marcus WD, Lindsay SM, Sierks MR; Identification and repair of positive binding antibodies containing randomly generated amber codons from synthetic phage display libraries. Biotechnol Prog. 2006; 22:919-22
- Matsuda F, Shin EK, Hirabayashi Y, Nagaoka H, Yoshida MC, Zong SQ, Honjo T; Organisation of variable region segments of the human immunoglobulin heavy chain: duplication of the D5 cluster within the locus and interchromosomal translocation of variable region segments. EMBO J 1990;9:2501-6
- Matsuda F, Shin EK, Nagaoka H, Matsumara R, Haino M, Fukita Y, Taka-ishi S, Imai T, Riley JH, Anand R, Soeda E, Honjo T; Structure and physical map of 64 variable segments in the 3' 0.8-megabase region of the human immunoglobulin heavy-chain locus. Nature Genet 1993; 3:88-94
- McBride OW, Battey J, Hollis GF, Swan DC, Siebenlist U, Leder P; Localisation of human variable and constant region immunoglobulin heavy chain genes on subtelomeric band q32 of chromosome 14. Nucleic Acids Res 1982; 10: 8155-69
- McGonagle D, Marzo-Ortega H, O'Connor P, Gibbon W, Hawkey P, Henshaw K, Emery P; Histological assessment of the early enthesitis lesion in spondyloarthropathy. Ann Rheum Dis 2002;61:534-7
- McLeod C, Bagust A, Boland A, Dagenais P, Dickson R, Dundar Y, Hill RA, Jones A, Mujica Mota R, Walley T; Adalimumab, etanercept and infliximab for the treatment of ankylosing spondylitis: a systematic review and economic evaluation. Health Technol Assess 2007; 11:1-158, iii-iv
- Meek KD, Hasemann CA, Capra JD; Novel rearrangements at the immunoglobulin D locus. Inversions and fusions add to IgH somatic diversity. J Exp Med 1989; 170(1):39-57
- Menskin LVD, Linders S, Schaap KGV, Witte D; Quantitation of minimal residual disease in Philadelphia chromosome positive chronic myeloid leukaemia patients using real-time quantitative RT-PCR. Br J Haematol 1998; 102:768-74
- Miceli-Richard C and Dougados M; NSAIDs in ankylosing spondylitis. Clin Exp Rheumatol 2002;20(6 Suppl 28):S65-6
- Mielants H, Veys EM, Joos R, Noens L, Cuvelier C, De Vos M; HLA antigens in seronegative spondylarthropathies. Reactive arthritis and arthritis in ankylosing spondylitis: relation to gut inflammation. J Rheumatol 1987; 14:466-71

Molijn A, Kleter B, Quint W, van Doorn LJ; Molecular diagnosis of human papillomavirus

(HPV) infections. J Clin Virol 2005; 32:S43-51

- Moll JM, Haslock I, Macrae IF, Wright V; Associations between ankylosing spondylitis, psoriatic arthritis, Reiter's disease, the intestinal arthropathies, and Behcet's syndrome. Medicine (Baltimore) 1974; 53:343-564
- Mombaerts P, Iacomini J, Johnson RS, Herrup K, Tonegawa S, Papaioannou VE; RAG-1deficient mice have no mature B and T lymphocytes. Cell 1992; 68:869-77
- Moncrieff CL, Bailey ME, Morrison N, Johnson KJ; Cloning and chromosomal localization of human Cdc42-binding protein kinase beta. Genomics 1999; 57:297-300
- Monis PT and Giglio S; Nucleic acid amplification-based techniques for pathogen detection and identification. Infect Genet Evo 2006; 6:2-12
- Mortensen RF and Gewurz H; Effects of C-reactive protein on the lymphoid system. II. Inhibition of mixed lymphocyte reactivity and generation of cytotoxic lymphocytes. J Immunol 1976; 116:1244-50
- Mott J, Rikihisa Y, Zhang Y, Reed SM, Yu CY; Comparison of PCR and culture to the indirect fluorescent-antibody test for diagnosis of Potomac horse fever. J Clin Microbiol 1997; 35:2215-9
- Moudgil KD and Sercarz EE; The T cell repertoire against cryptic self determinants and its involvement in autoimmunity and cancer. Clin Immunol Immunopathol 1994; 73:283-9
- Mullis KB and Faloona F; Specific synthesis of DNA in vitro via a polymerase catalysed chain reaction. Methods Enzymol 1987; 155:335-50
- Mullis KB and Faloona FA; Specific synthesis of DNA in vitro via a polymerase-catalyzed chain reaction. Methods Enzymol 1987; 155:335-50
- Mullis KB and Faloona FA; Specific synthesis of DNA in vitro via a polymerase-catalyzed chain reaction. Methods Enzymol 1987; 155:335-50
- Mullis KB, Faloona FA, Scharf S, Horn GT, Erlich HA; Specific enzymatic amplification of DNA in vitro: The polymerase chain reaction. Cold Spring Harbor Symp Quant Biol 1986; 51:263
- Neisser A, Schwerer B, Bernheimer H, Moran AP; Ganglioside-induced antiganglioside antibodies from a neuropathy patient cross-react with lipopolysaccharides of Campylobacter jejuni associated with Guillain-Barré syndrome. J Neuroimmunol 2000; 102:85-8
- Neuberger MS, Ehrenstein MR, Rada C, Sale J, Batista FD, Williams G, Milstein C; Memory in the B-cell compartment: antibody affinity maturation. Philos Trans R Soc Lond B Biol Sci 2000; 355:357-60
- Nolan T, Hands RE, Bustin SA; Quantification of mRNA using real-time RT-PCR. Nature

Protocols 2006; 1:1559-82

- Nonoyama S, Hollenbaugh D, Aruffo A, Ledbetter JA and Ochs HD; B cell activation via CD40 is required for specific antibody production by antigen-stimulated human B cells. J Exp Med 1993; 178:1097-102
- Odendahl M, Jacobi A, Hansen A, Feist E, Hiepe F, Burmester GR, Lipsky PE, Radbruch A, Dörner T; Disturbed peripheral B lymphocyte homeostasis in systemic lupus erythematosus. J Immunol 2000; 165:5970-9
- Oettgen HC and Geha RS; IgE in asthma and atopy: cellular and molecular connections. J Clin Invest 1999; 104:829-35
- Oettgen HC and Geha RS; IgE regulation and roles in asthma pathogenesis. J Allergy Clin Immunol 2001; 107:429-40
- Oettinger MA, Schatz DG, Gorka C and Baltimore D; RAG-1 and RAG-2, adjacent genes that synergistically activate V(D)J recombination. Science 1990; 248:1517-23
- Oldstone MB; Molecular mimicry and immune-mediated diseases. FASEB J 1998; 12:1255-65
- O'Neill SK, Shlomchik MJ, Glant TT, Cao Y, Doodes PD, Finnegan A; Antigen-specific B cells are required as APCs and autoantibody-producing cells for induction of severe autoimmune arthritis. J Immunol 2005; 174:3781-8
- O'Shea F, Salonen D, Inman R; The challenge of early diagnosis in ankylosing spondylitis. J Rheumatol 2007; 34:5-7
- Ownby DR (1993), Allergy, Principles and Practice, vol. 2, 4th ed., Middleton E Jr, Reed CE, Ellis EF, Adkinson NF Jr, Yunginger JW, Busse WE, eds., Mosby, St. Louis, MO, pp. 1059-76.
- Parham P; Presentation of HLA class I-derived peptides: potential involvement in allorecognition and HLA-B27- associated arthritis. Immunol Rev 1996; 154:137-54
- Paronen I; Reiter's disease. A study of 344 cases observed in Finland. Acta Med Scand 1948; 131(suppl):1–114
- Pascual V and Capra JD; Human immunoglobulin heavy-chain variable region genes: organization, polymorphism, and expression. Adv Immunol 1991; 49:1-74
- Pate MB, Smith JK, Chi DS, Krishnaswamy G; Regulation and dysregulation of immunoglobulin E: a molecular and clinical perspective. Clin Mol Allergy 2010; 23; 8:3
- Paul WL; USP perspectives on analytical methods validation. Pharmaceutical Technology 1991; 130-41
- Pennings JLA, Van de Locht LTF, Jansen JH, Van der Reijden BA, De Witte T, Mensink

EJBM; Degradable dUbased DNA template as a standard in real-time PCR quantitation. Leukemia 2001; 15:1962-5

- Pettenati MJ, Rao PN, Phelan MC, Grass F, Rao KW, Cosper P, Carroll AJ, Elder F, Smith JL, Higgins MD, et al; Paracentric inversions in humans: a review of 446 paracentric inversions with presentation of 120 new cases. Am J Med Genet 1995; 55:171-87
- Pfaffl MW; A new mathematical model for relative quantification in real-time RT-PCR. Nucleic Acids Res 2001; 29:e45
- Pongers-Willemse MJ, Verhagen OJHM, Tibbe GJM, Wijkhuijs AJM, de Haas V, Roovers E, van der Schoot CE, van Dongen JJM; Real-time quantitative PCR for the detection of minimal residual disease in acute lymphoblastic leukemia using junctional region specific TaqMan probes. Leukemia 1998; 12:2006-14
- Preudhomme C, Révillion F, Merlat A, Hornez L, Roumier C, DuflosGrardel N, Jouet JP, Cosson A, Peyrat JP, Fenaux P; Detection of BCR-ABL transcripts in chronic myeloid leukemia (CML) using a 'real time' quantitative RT-PCR assay. Leukemia 1999; 13:957-64
- Quartier P, Bustamante J, Sanal O, Plebani A, Debré M, Deville A, Litzman J, Levy J, Fermand JP, Lane P, Horneff G, Aksu G, Yalçin I, Davies G, Tezcan I, Ersoy F, Catalan N, Imai K, Fischer A, Durandy A; Clinical, immunologic and genetic analysis of 29 patients with autosomal recessive hyper-IgM syndrome due to Activation-Induced Cytidine Deaminase deficiency. Clin Immunol 2004; 110:22-9
- Raeymaekers L; A commentary on the practical applications of competitive PCR. Genome Res 1995; 5:91-4
- Rahman P, Inman RD, Gladman DD, Reeve JP, Peddle L, Maksymowych WP; Association of interleukin-23 receptor variants with ankylosing spondylitis, Arthritis Rheum 2008;58:1020-5
- Rahman P; Current challenges in the genetics of psoriatic arthritis: a report from the GRAPPA 2009 annual meeting. J Rheumatol 2011; 38:564-6
- Rambaldi A, Carlotti E, Oldani E, Starza ID, Baccarani M, Cortelazzo S, Lauria F, Arcaini L, Morra E, Pulsoni A, Rigacci L, Rupolo M, Zaja F, Zinzani PL, Barbui T, Foa R; Quantitative PCR of bone marrow BCL2/IgH positive cells at diagnosis predicts treatment response and long-term outcome in Follicular non-Hodgkin's Lymphoma. Blood 2005; 105: 3428-33
- Ramos M, Alvarez I, Sesma L, Logean A, Rognan D, López de Castro JA; Molecular mimicry of an HLA-B27-derived ligand of arthritis-linked subtypes with chlamydial proteins. J Biol Chem 2002; 277:37573-81
- Ramos M, Lopez de Castro JA; HLA-B27 and the pathogenesis of spondyloarthritis. Tissue Antigens 2002; 60:191-205

- Ramsden DA, Baetz K, Wu GE; Conservation of sequence in recombination signal sequence spacers. Nucleic Acids Res 1994; 22:1785-96
- Rasmussen R, Morrison T, Herrmann M, Wittwer C; Quantitative PCR by continuous fluorescence monitoring of a double strand DNA specific binding dye. Biochemica 1998; 2:8-11
- Ravetch JV, Siebenlist U, Korsmeyer S, Waldmann T, Leder P; Structure of the human immunoglobulin mu locus: Characterizationof embryonic and rearranged J and D genes. Cell 1981; 27:583
- Rechavi G, Ram D, Glazer L, Zakut R, Givol D; Evolutionary aspects of immunoglobulin heavy chain variable region (VH) subgroups. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA 1983; 80:855
- Rehder H and Fritz B; Genetic causes of mental retardation. Wien Med Wochenschr 2005; 155:258-67
- Reth MG, Jackson S, Alt FW; VHDJH formation and DJH replacement during pre-B differentiation. EMBO J 1986; 5:2131
- Reveille JD and Maganti RM; Subtypes of HLA-B27: history and implications in the pathogenesis of ankylosing spondylitis. Adv Exp Med Biol 2009; 649:159-76
- Reveille JD; Recent studies on the genetic basis of ankylosing spondylitis. Curr Rheumatol Rep 2009; 11:340-8
- Reveille JD; The genetic basis of spondyloarthritis. Ann Rheum Dis 2011;70 Suppl 1:i44-50
- Rindfleisch JA and Muller D; Diagnosis and management of rheumatoid arthritis. Am Fam Physician 2005; 72:1037-47
- Ringrose JH; HLA-B27 associated spondyloarthropathy, an autoimmune disease based on crossreactivity between bacteria and HLA-B27? Ann Rheum Dis 1999; 58:598-610
- Ritchlin CT and Daikh BE; Recent advances in the treatment of the seronegative spondyloarthropathies. Curr Rheumatol Rep 2001; 3:399-403
- Robbins DL, Kenny TP, Coloma MJ, Gavilondo-Cowley JV, Soto-Gil RW, Chen PP, Larrick JW; Serologic and molecular characterization of a human monoclonal rheumatoid factor derived from rheumatoid synovial cells. Arthritis Rheum 1990; 33:1188-95
- Roben P, Barbas SM, Sandoval L, Lecerf JM, Stollar BD, Solomon A, Silverman GJ; Repertoire cloning of lupus anti-DNA autoantibodies. J Clin Invest 1996; 98:2827-37
- Rosner B; Fundamentals in biostatistics. 5th edit. Duxbury ed. 2000:518-520
- Rostom S, Dougados M, Gossec L; New tools for diagnosing spondyloarthropathy. Joint Bone Spine 2010; 77:108-14

- Rudwaleit M, van der Heijde D, Khan MA, Braun J, Sieper J; How to diagnose axial spondyloarthritis early. Ann Rheum Dis 2004; 63:535-43
- Rudwaleit M, van der Heijde D, Landewé R, Listing J, Akkoc N, Brandt J, Braun J, Chou CT, Collantes-Estevez E, Dougados M, Huang F, Gu J, Khan MA, Kirazli Y, Maksymowych WP, Mielants H, Sørensen IJ, Ozgocmen S, Roussou E, Valle-Oñate R, Weber U, Wei J, Sieper J; The development of Assessment of SpondyloArthritis international Society classification criteria for axial spondyloarthritis (part II): validation and final selection. Ann Rheum Dis 2009; 68:777-83
- Rueda B, Orozco G, Raya E, Fernandez-Sueiro JL, Mulero J, Blanco FJ, Vilches C, González-Gay MA, Martin J; The IL23R Arg381Gln non-synonymous polymorphism confers susceptibility to ankylosing spondylitis. Ann Rheum Dis 2008; 67:1451-4
- Saito-Ohara F, Fukuda Y, Ito M, Agarwala KL, Hayashi M, Matsuo M, Imoto I, Yamakawa K, Nakamura Y, Inazawa J; The Xq22 inversion breakpoint interrupted a novel Ras-like GTPase gene in a patient with Duchenne muscular dystrophy and profound mental retardation. Am J Hum Genet 2002; 71:637-45
- Sanders KM, Hertzman A, Escobar MR, Littman BH; Correlation of immunoglobulin and C reactive protein levels in ankylosing spondylitis and rheumatoid arthritis. Ann Rheum Dis 1987; 46:273-6
- Sblattero D, Florian F, Not T, Ventura A, Bradbury A, Marzari R; Analyzing the peripheral blood antibody repertoire of a celiac disease patient using phage antibody libraries. Hum Antibodies 2000; 9:199-205
- Schaad NW and Frederick RD; Realtime PCR and its application for rapid plant disease diagnostics. Can J Plant Pathol 2002; 24:250-8
- Schaad NW, Berthier-Schaad Y, Sechler A, Knorr D; Detection of Clavibacter michiganensis subsp. sepedonicus in potato tubers by BIO-PCR and automated real-time fluorescence detection system. Plant Dis 1999; 83:1095-100
- Schaad NW, Frederick RD, Shaw J, Schneider WL, Hickson R, Petrillo MD, Luster DG; Advances in molecular-based diagnostics in meeting crop biosecurity and phytosanitary issues. Annu Rev Phytopathol 2003; 41:305-24
- Schatz DG, Oettinger MA, Baltimore D; The V(D)J recombination activating gene, RAG-1. Cell 1989; 59:1035-48
- Schett G, Coates LC, Ash ZR, Finzel S, Conaghan PG; Structural damage in rheumatoid arthritis, psoriatic arthritis, and ankylosing spondylitis: traditional views, novel insights gained from TNF blockade, and concepts for the future. Arthritis Res Ther 2011; 25;13 Suppl 1:S4
- Schönbeck U, Mach F, Libby P; CD154 (CD40 ligand). Int J Biochem Cell Biol 2000; 32:687-93
- Schroeder HW Jr, Hillson JL, Perlmutter RM; Early restriction of the human antibody repertoire. Science 1987; 238:791-3
- Schroeder HW Jr, Hillson JL, Perlmutter RM; Structure and evolution of mammalian VH families. Int Immunol 1990; 2:41
- Schumacher HR Jr, Magge S, Cherian PV, Sleckman J, Rothfuss S, Clayburne G, Sieck M; Light and electron microscopic studies on the synovial membrane in Reiter's syndrome. Immunocytochemical identification of chlamydial antigen in patients with early disease. Arthritis Rheum 1988; 31:937-46
- Schwimmbeck PL, Oldstone MB; Autoimmune pathogenesis for ankylosing spondylitis (AS) and Reiter's syndrome (RS): autoantibodies against an epitope shared by HLA B27 and Klebsiella pneumoniae nitrogenase in sera of HLA B27 patients with AS and RS. Trans Assoc Am Phys 1987; 100:28-39
- Schwimmbeck PL, Yu DT, Oldstone MB; Autoantibodies to HLA B27 in the sera of HLA B27 patients with ankylosing spondylitis and Reiter's syndrome. Molecular mimicry with Klebsiella pneumoniae as potential mechanism of autoimmune disease. J Exp Med 1987; 166:173-81
- Scofield RH, Kurien B, Gross T, Warren WL, Harley JB; HLA-B27 binding of peptide from its own sequence and similar peptides from bacteria: implications for spondyloarthropathies. Lancet 1995; 345:1542-4
- Scofield RH,Warren WL, Koelsch G, Harley JB; A hypothesis for the HLA-B27 immune dysregulation in spondyloarthropathy: contributions from enteric organisms, B27 structure, peptides bound by B27, and convergent evolution. Proc Natl Acad Sci 1993; 90:9330-4
- Scott CA, Peterson PA, Teyton L, Wilson IA; Crystal structures of two I-Ad-peptide complexes reveal that high affinity can be achieved without large anchor residues. Immunity 1998; 8:319-29
- Scott MG, Crimmins DL, McCourt DW, Zocher I, Thiebe R, Zachau HG, Nahm MH; Clonal characterization of the human IgG antibody repertoire to Haemophilus influenzae type b polysaccharide. III. A single VKII gene and one of several JK genes are joined by an invariant arginine to form the most common L chain V region. J Immunol 1989; 143:4110-6
- Shen A, Humphries C, Tucker P, Blattner F; Human heavy-chain variable region gene family nonrandomly rearranged in familial chronic lymphocytic leukemia. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA 1987; 84:8563-7
- Shi S, Ciurli C, Cartman A, Pidoux I, Poole AR, Zhang Y; Experimental immunity to the G1 domain of the proteoglycan versican induces spondylitis and sacroiliitis, of a kind seen in human spondylarthropathies. Arthritis Rheum 2003; 48:2903-15

Shlomchik M, Mascelli M, Shan H, Radic MZ, Pisetsky D, Marshak-Rothstein A, Weigert M;

Anti-DNA antibodies from autoimmune mice arise by clonal expansion and somatic mutation. J Exp Med 1990; 171:265-92

- Siebenlist U, Ravetch JV, Korsmeyer S, Waldmann T, Leder P; Human immunoglobulin D segments encoded in tandem multigenic families. Nature 1981; 294:631
- Sieper J and Braun J; Pathogenesis of spondyloarthropathies. Arthritis Rheum 1995; 38:1547-54
- Sieper J, Braun J, Rudwaleit M, Boonen A, Zink A; Ankylosing spondylitis: an overview. Ann Rheum Dis 2002; 61 Suppl 3:iii8-18
- Sieper J, Rudwaleit M, Baraliakos X, Brandt J, Braun J, Burgos-Vargas R, Dougados M, Hermann KG, Landewé R, Maksymowych W, van der Heijde D; The Assessment of SpondyloArthritis international Society (ASAS) handbook: a guide to assess spondyloarthritis. Ann Rheum Dis 2009;68 Suppl 2:ii1-44
- Sieper J, Rudwaleit M, Khan MA, Braun J; Concepts and epidemiology of spondyloarthritis. Best Pract Res Clin Rheumatol 2006; 20:401-17
- Sims AM, Timms AE, Bruges-Armas J, Burgos-Vargas R, Chou CT, Doan T, Dowling A, Fialho RN, Gergely P, Gladman DD, Inman R, Kauppi M, Kaarela K, Laiho K, Maksymowych W, Pointon JJ, Rahman P, Reveille JD, Sorrentino R, Tuomilehto J, Vargas-Alarcon G, Wordsworth BP, Xu H, Brown MA; International Genetics of Ankylosing Spondylitis; Prospective meta-analysis of interleukin 1 gene complex polymorphisms confirms associations with ankylosing spondylitis. Ann Rheum Dis 2008; 67:1305-9
- Sims GP, Shiono H, Willcox N, Stott DI; Somatic hypermutation and selection of B cells in thymic germinal centers responding to acetylcholine receptor in myasthenia gravis. J Immunol 2001; 167:1935-44
- Sinha AA, Lopez MT, McDevitt HO; Autoimmune diseases: the failure of self tolerance. Science 1990; 248:1380-8
- Snapper CM, Finkelman FD (1999) in Fundamental Immunology, ed Paul W E(Lippincott, Philadelphia), pp 831–861
- Son JH and Cha SW; Anti-TNF-alpha therapy for ankylosing spondylitis. Clin Orthop Surg 2010; 2:28-33
- Song IH, Heldmann F, Rudwaleit M, Listing J, Appel H, Braun J, Sieper J; Different response to rituximab in tumor necrosis factor blocker-naive patients with active ankylosing spondylitis and in patients in whom tumor necrosis factor blockers have failed: a twentyfour-week clinical trial. Arthritis Rheum 2010; 62:1290-7

Song Y; PCR-based diagnostics for anaerobic infections. Anaerobe 2005; 11:79-91

Sonkar GK, Usha, Singh S; Is HLA-B27 a useful test in the diagnosis of juvenile

spondyloarthropathies? Singapore Med J 2008; 49:795-9

- Sood R, Bader PI, Speer MC, Edwards YH, Eddings EM, Blair RT, Hu P, Faruque MU, Robbins CM, Zhang H, Leuders J, Morrison K, Thompson D, Schwartzberg PL, Meltzer PS, Trent JM; Cloning and characterization of an inversion breakpoint at 6q23.3 suggests a role for Map7 in sacral dysgenesis. Cytogenet Genome Res 2004; 106:61-7
- Ståhlberg A, Zoric N, Aman P, Kubista M; Quantitative real-time PCR for cancer detection: the lymphoma case. Expert Rev Mol Diagn 2005; 5:221-30
- Stavnezer J; Molecular processes that regulate class switching. Curr Top Microbiol Immunol 2000; 245:127-68
- Stevenson FK, Longhurst C, Chapman CJ, Ehrenstein M, Spellerberg MB, Hamblin TJ, Ravirajan CT, Latchman D, Isenberg D; Utilization of the VH4-21 gene segment by anti-DNA antibodies from patients with systemic lupus erythematosus. J Autoimmun 1993; 6:809-25
- Stevenson FK, Spellerberg MB, Treasure J, Chapman CJ, Silberstein LE, Hamblin TJ, Jones DB; Differential usage of an Ig heavy chain variable region gene by human B-cell tumors. Blood 1993; 82:224-30
- Stewart AK and Schwartz RS; Immunoglobulin V regions and the B cell. Blood 1994; 83:1717-30
- Stiemholm NBJ and Berinstein NL; Up regulated recombination activating gene expression in sIg- variants of a human mature B cell line undergoing secondary Igl rearrangements in cell culture. Eur J Immunol 1993; 23:1501
- Stolovitzky G and Cecchi G; Efficiency of DNA replication in the polymerase chain reaction. Proc Natl Acad Sci USA 1996; 93:12947-52
- Stone MA, Payne U, Schentag C, Rahman P, Pacheco-Tena C, Inman RD; Comparative immune responses to candidate arthritogenic bacteria do not confirm a role for Klebsiella pneumonia in the pathogenesis of familial ankylosing spondylitis. Rheumatology 2004; 43:148-55
- Sung IH, Kim TH, Bang SY, Kim TJ, Lee B, Peddle L, Rahman P, Greenwood CM, Hu P, Inman RD; IL-23R polymorphisms in patients with ankylosing spondylitis in Korea. J Rheumatol 2009; 36:1003-5
- Swanson PC; The bounty of RAGs: recombination signal complexes and reaction outcomes. Immunol Rev 2004; 200:90-114
- Tadin-Strapps M, Warburton D, Baumeister FA, Fischer SG, Yonan J, Gilliam TC and Christiano AM; Cloning of the breakpoints of a de novo inversion of chromosome 8, inv (8)(p11.2q23.1) in a patient with Ambras syndrome. Cytogenet Genome Res 2004; 107:68-76

- Thomas GP and Brown MA; Genetics and genomics of ankylosing spondylitis. Immunol Rev 2010; 233:162-80
- Thomas NS, Bryant V, Maloney V, Cockwell AE, Jacobs PA; Investigation of the origins of human autosomal inversions. Hum Genet 2008; 123:607-16
- Tichopad A, Bar T, Pecen L, Kitchen RR, Kubista M, Pfaffl MW; Quality control for quantitative PCR based on amplification compatibility test. Methods 2010; 50:308-12
- Tiwari JL and Terasaki PI; HLA-DR and disease associations. Prog Clin Biol Res 1981; 58:151-63
- Tomlinson IM, Cook GP, Carter NP, Elaswarapu R, Smith S, Walter G, Buluwela L, Rabbitts TH, Winter G; Human immunoglobulin VH and D segments on chromosomes 15q11.2 and 16p11.2. Hum Mol Genet 1994; 3:853-60
- Tomlinson IM, Walter G, Marks JD, Llewelyn MB, Winter G; The repertoire of human germline VH sequences reveals about fifty groups of VH segments with different hypervariable loops. J Mol Biol 1992; 227:776-98
- Tonegawa S; Somatic generation of immune diversity. Biosci Rep 1988; 8:3-26
- Toussirot E, Wendling D, Tiberghien P, Luka J, Roudier J; Decreased T cell precursor frequencies to Epstein-Barr virus glycoprotein Gp110 in peripheral blood correlate with disease activity and severity in patients with rheumatoid arthritis. Ann Rheum Dis 2000; 59:533-8
- Townsend AR, Gotch FM, Davey J; Cytotoxic T cells recognize fragments of the influenza nucleoprotein. Cell 1985; 42:457-67
- Trull A, Ebringer A, Panayi G, Ebringer R, James DC; HLA-B27 and the immune response to enterobacterial antigens in ankylosing spondylitis. Clin Exp Immunol 1984; 55:74-80
- Tsai AG and Lieber MR; Mechanisms of chromosomal rearrangement in the human genome. BMC Genomics 2010; 11 Suppl 1:S1
- Tsui FW, Haroon N, Reveille JD, Rahman P, Chiu B, Tsui HW, Inman RD; Association of an ERAP1 ERAP2 haplotype with familial ankylosing spondylitis. Ann Rheum Dis 2010; 69:733-6
- Uchiyama M, Maesawa C, Yashima A, Tarusawa M, Satoh T, Ishida Y, Ito S, Murai K, Enomoto S, Utsugisawa T, Motoyoshi K, Masuda T; Development of consensus fluorogenically labeled probes of the immunoglobulin heavy-chain gene for detecting minimal residual disease in B-cell non-Hodgkin lymphomas. Cancer Sci 2003; 94:877-85

Uksila J and Toivanen P; HLA-B27 and bacteria. Clin Rheumatol 1996; 15 Suppl 1:44-7

United States Pharmacopeia. 1990. XXII, Part 1125: 1710-12

- Van der Heijde D, Landewé R, Baraliakos X, Houben H, van Tubergen A, Williamson P, Xu W, Baker D, Goldstein N and Braun J; Ankylosing Spondylitis Study for the Evaluation of Recombinant Infliximab Therapy Study Group; Radiographic findings following two years of infliximab therapy in patients with ankylosing spondylitis. Arthritis Rheum 2008; 58:3063-70
- Van der Heijde D, Landewé R, Hermann KG, Rudwaleit M, Østergaard M, Oostveen A, O'Connor P, Maksymowych WP, Lambert RG, Lukas C, Jurik AG, Boers M, Baraliakos X, Braun J; ASAS/OMERACT MRI in AS Working Group. Is there a preferred method for scoring activity of the spine by magnetic resonance imaging in ankylosing spondylitis? J Rheumatol 2007; 34:871-3
- Van der Heijde D, Salonen D, Weissman BN, Landewé R, Maksymowych WP, Kupper H, Ballal S, Gibson E, Wong R; Canadian (M03-606) study group; ATLAS study group; Assessment of radiographic progression in the spines of patients with ankylosing spondylitis treated with adalimumab for up to 2 years. Arthritis Res Ther 2009; 11:R127
- Van der Linden S, Valkenburg H and Cats A; The risk of developing ankylosing spondylitis in HLA-B27 positive individuals: a family and population study. Br J Rheumatol 1983; 22(4 Suppl 2):18-9
- Van der Linden S, Valkenburg HA, Cats A; Evaluation of diagnostic criteria for ankylosing spondylitis. A proposal for modification of the New York criteria. Arthritis Rheum 1984; 27:361-8
- Van Esch WJ, Reparon-Schuijt CC, Hamstra HJ, Van Kooten C, Logtenberg T, Breedveld FC, Verweij CL; Human IgG Fc-binding phage antibodies constructed from synovial fluid CD38+ B cells of patients with rheumatoid arthritis show the imprints of an antigendependent process of somatic hypermutation and clonal selection. Clin Exp Immunol 2003; 131:364-76
- Vanderlugt CL, Neville KL, Nikcevich KM, Eagar TN, Bluestone JA, Miller SD; Pathologic role and temporal appearance of newly emerging autoepitopes in relapsing experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis. J Immunol 2000; 164:670-8
- Vercelli D; Regulation of IgE synthesis in humans. J Biol Regul Homeost Agents 1995; 9:1-6
- Veys EM and van Leare M; Serum IgG, IgM, and IgA levels in ankylosing spondylitis, Ann Rheum Dis 1973;32:493-6
- Voswinkel J, Weisgerber K, Pfreundschuh M, Gause A; B lymphocyte involvement in ankylosing spondylitis: the heavy chain variable segment gene repertoire of B lymphocytes from germinal center-like foci in the synovial membrane indicates antigen selection. Arthritis Res 2001; 3:189-95
- Vyse TJ and Todd JA; Genetic analysis of autoimmune disease. Cell 1996; 85:311-8
- Wanders A, Heijde D, Landewé R, Béhier JM, Calin A, Olivieri I, Zeidler H and Dougados M; Nonsteroidal antiinflammatory drugs reduce radiographic progression in patients with

ankylosing spondylitis: a randomized clinical trial. Arthritis Rheum 2005; 52:1756-65

- Wandstrat A and Wakeland E; The genetics of complex autoimmune diseases: non-MHC susceptibility genes. Nat Immunol 2001; 2:802-9
- Welsh J, Avakian H, Cowling P, Ebringer A, Wooley P, Panayi G, Ebringer R; Ankylosing spondylitis, HLA-B27 and Klebsiella. I. Crossreactivity studies with rabbit antisera. Br J Exp Pathol 1980; 2: 85-91
- Wendling D, Cedoz JP, Racadot E and Dumoulin G; Serum IL-17, BMP-7, and bone turnover markers in patients with ankylosing spondylitis. Joint Bone Spine 2007; 74:304-5
- Wendling D, Didier JM, Seilles E; Serum secretory immunoglobulins in ankylosing spondylitis. Clin Rheumatol 1996; 15:590-3
- Wildner G, Diedrichs-Möhring M, Thurau SR; Induction of arthritis and uveitis in Lewis rats by antigenic mimicry of peptides from HLA-B27 and cytokeratin. Eur J Immunol 2002; 32:299-306
- Willems van Dijk K, Mortari F, Kirkham PM, Schroeder HWJ, Milner EC; The human immunoglobulin VH7 gene family consists of a small, polymorphic group of six to eight gene segments dispersed throughout the VHlocus. Eur J Immunol 1993; 23:832-9
- Wolfgram LJ, Beisel KW, Rose NR; Heart-specific autoantibodies following murine coxsackievirus B3 myocarditis. J Exp Med 1985; 161:1112-21
- WTCCC and TASC; Association scan of 14,500 nonsynonymous SNPs in four diseases identifies autoimmunity variants. Nat Genet 2007; 39:1329-37
- Wurzburg BA, Garman SC, Jardetzky TS; Structure of the human IgE-Fc C epsilon 3-C epsilon 4 reveals conformational flexibility in the antibody effector domains. Immunity 2000; 13:375-85
- Yancopoulos GD and Alt FW; Regulation of the assembly and expression of variable-region genes. Annu Rev Immunol 1986; 4:339
- Yancopoulos GD, Desiderio SV, Paskind M, Kearney JF, Baltimore D, Alt FW; Preferential utilization of the most JH-proximal VH gene segments in pre-B-cell lines. Nature 1984; 311:727-33
- Yashima A, Maesawa C, Uchiyama M, Tarusawa M, Satoh T, Satoh M, Enomoto S, Sugawara K, Numaoka H, Murai K, Utsugisawa T, Ishida Y, Masuda T; Quantitative assessment of contaminating tumor cells in autologous peripheral blood stem cells of Bcell non-Hodgkin lymphomas using immunoglobulin heavy chain gene allele-specific oligonucleotide real-time quantitative-polymerase chain reaction. Leuk Res 2003; 27:925-34
- Yazdany J and Davis J; The role of CD40 ligand in systemic lupus erythematosus. Lupus 2004; 13:377-80

- Youings S, Ellis K, Ennis S, Barber J, Jacobs P; A study of reciprocal translocations and inversions detected by light microscopy with special reference to origin, segregation, and recurrent abnormalities. Am J Med Genet A 2004; 126A:46-60
- Yu DT, Hamachi T, Hamachi M and Tribbick G, Analysis of the molecular mimicry between HLA-B27 and a bacterial OmpA protein using synthetic peptides. Clin Exp Immunol 1991;85:510-4
- Zhang X, Aubin JE, Kim TH, Payne U, Chiu B, Inman RD; Synovial fibroblasts infected with Salmonella enterica serovar Typhimurium mediate osteoclast differentiation and activation. Infect Immun 2004; 72:7183-9
- Zhang Y, Guerassimov A, Leroux JY, Cartman A, Webber C, Lalic R, de Miguel E, Rosenberg LC, Poole AR; Induction of arthritis in BALB/c mice by cartilage link protein: involvement of distinct regions recognized by T and B lymphocytes. Am J Pathol 1998; 153:1283-91
- Zochling J, van der Heijde D, Burgos-Vargas R, Collantes E, Davis JC Jr, Dijkmans B, Dougados M, Géher P, Inman RD, Khan MA, Kvien TK, Leirisalo-Repo M, Olivieri I, Pavelka K, Sieper J, Stucki G, Sturrock RD, van der Linden S, Wendling D, Böhm H, van Royen BJ, Braun J; 'ASsessment in AS' international working group; European League Against Rheumatism; ASAS/EULAR recommendations for the management of ankylosing spondylitis. Ann Rheum Dis 2006; 65:442-52

6. APPENDIX

Publications

Overexpression and unique rearrangement of VH2 transcripts in immunoglobulin variable heavy chain genes in ankylosing spondylitis patients. *Exp Mol Med*. 2010 May 31;42(5):319-26. Kim YJ, Kim NY, Lee MK, Choi HJ, Baek HJ, Nam CH.

Unique over-expression of aberrant VH2 genes in peripheral blood from patients with axial spondyloarthritis. (Submitted)

Conferences

Overexpression and Unique Rearrangement of VH2 Transcripts in Immunoglobulin Variable Heavy Chain Genes in Ankylosing Spondylitis Patients (oral presentation) EKC 2010 (138): 113-122, July20, 2010

Unique Rearrangement in Immunoglobulin Variable Heavy Chain Gene in Ankylosing Spondylitis Patients (poster) EKC 2011 July23, 2011

OVER-EXPRESSION OF ABERRANT VH2 GENES AS A POTENTIAL DIAGNOSTIC TOOL FOR AXIAL SPONDYLOARTHRITIS Autoimmunity Congress 2012 Granada, Spain, May 9-13, 2012

Patents

PCT/KR2011/000095 PRIMERS FOR DIAGNOSING ANKYLOSING SPONDYLITIS, AND METHOD FOR DIAGNOSING ANKYLOSING SPONDYLITIS USING THE SAME 6 Jan 2011 CH Nam, YJ Kim, HJ Baek. (Technology transfer to company RexBio was achieved based on this patent in 2011)



(Suppl. 1 Relative gene expression amounts for individual samples, primer set 1)



(Suppl. 2 Relative gene expression amounts for individual samples, primer set 2)



(Suppl. 3 Relative gene expression amounts for individual samples, primer set 3)

ACKNOWLEDGMENT

I would like to express my sincere appreciation and deepest gratitude to Dr. Chang Hoon Nam who is my scientific advisor and philosophical mentor for giving me the opportunity to work in his group with such an exciting subject and for his guidance, encouragement and patience through my PhD study.

I am very grateful to Professor Rita Bernhardt and Dr. Anja Philippi for their helpful discussion, support and for reviewing my thesis.

I am very thankful to my dear friends Ms. Kang, Dr. Nuriye Korkmaz and Dr. Matthias Altmeyer for all their support, great friendship, advice, helpful discussion and encouragement.

I would like to state my gratitude to Dr, Hwang and all members of Interdisciplinary Human Biotechnology group for their help, support and for the friendly atmosphere.

I would like to thank Dr. Na Young Kim for their valuable technical assistance with RT-PCR and statistical analysis.

Financial Support provided by KIST-Europe is gratefully acknowledged.

My deepest appreciation goes to my parents, my sister and my brother for their endless love, support, patience and understanding.